CHAPTER FIVE

A Call To Repentance!

After the nine-month period of trouble (the nuclear baby) that has already started in and around the great River Euphrates, the religions that lead the kings of the earth still will not repent.

● **Revelation 9:20-21—**

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

So the same cause will continue. We see the cause in:

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

Today, many scientists and environmentalists, which the Scriptures refer to as the ones filled with worldly knowledge, agree with **Isayah 24:1-6**. Many doctors also agree, and will tell you, if you ask, that adultery, fornication, sodomy, homosexuality and bestiality cause defilement, sickness, disease and disease epidemics.

The troubles have already started in and around the great River Euphrates. Anyone can see that these things are taking place. They're broadcast on the news, besides being written about in Prophecy. But the wars will not end with a third part of man killed in and around the great River Euphrates, over that fourth part of the earth.

The cause will remain because the religions will not repent and start teaching peace. There are 613 Perfect Laws inspired by Yahweh. Those Laws would bring complete peace, if taught and followed diligently.

Doing away with these Laws, as the religions have done, has caused sickness, disease, and defilement of the earth and mankind. From sickness comes confusion. **Babylon** means *confusion*.

To this major religion, responsible for bringing rebellion to all the earth, Yahshua the Savior says:

● **Revelation 17:1-2—**

1 And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters,

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; *practiced idolatry: godworship (the worship of elohim),* and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

The word **kings** comes from the Greek word **basileus** which means **any foundation of power and can refer to an emperor, Herod the tetrarch, any and all leaders who have a nation's authority behind them**. Remember, **Revelation 9:20** says their gods, of which there are many, are the works of their own hands. But those works referred to in this chapter of the Inspired Prophecies are weapons of war.

The other gods referred to in **Revelation 9:20-21** lead people to commit fornication. These gods can enter the home by way of television, teaching uncontrolled illegal lust, seduction, fornication, adultery, homosexuality, sodomy and bestiality. These gods kill from within, causing STDs which bring anguish, pain, and suffering—tribulation, and in this time period, the Greatest Tribulation.

● **Revelation 17:3-6—**

3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the *midst of* godworshipers (worshipers of elohim); and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her head *was* a name written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth.

6 And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the Saints, and with the blood of the Martyrs of Yahshua. And when I saw her, I wondered with great astonishment.

This is exactly the moral condition that we see in the world today. Not only do we see fornication, adultery, uncontrolled illegal lust, sodomy, homosexuality and bestiality, we see over 46 million babies being murdered each year by what mankind prefers to call a woman's right of choice or abortion.

Notice how the Savior described this evil and adulterous generation.

● **Mattithyah 24:37—**

But just as the days of Noah *were,* so will also be the coming of the Son of Man.

Notice how today's time period compares with the days of Noah.

● **Genesis 6:5, 11-12—**

5 Then Yahweh saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and every intent of the thoughts of *man's* heart *was* only evil, continually.

11 The earth also was corrupt before Yahweh, and the earth was *lawless,* filled with violence.

12 So Yahweh looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their way on the earth.

● **Revelation 9:20-21—**

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

● **Sorceries**, another of the gods named, is word #5331 from #5332, **pharmakeia**, in *Strong's Greek Dictionary* and means **medication, pharmacy, a druggist, pharmacist**.

The Prophet Isayah told the religions that the world is exactly what they have made it to be, by changing and breaking the Laws of Yahweh.

If you look at all that Yahshua said was prophesied for this time period, you will see that an end is included. Also, notice everything else that is included. First and foremost, He warns us of the deception for this time period.

● **Mattithyah 24:4-5—**

4 Yahshua answered, and said to them: Be on guard, so that no man deceives you;

5 For many will come against My Name, saying: I am anointed *to preach salvation!*—and will deceive many.

From other Scriptures, we see that every single point must be applied to a Prophecy or we may not foretell the Prophecy correctly. With that in mind, notice the following Scriptures.

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

The reference work from which we translate the word **great** shows that it can and should have been translated **greatest**. Notice, in the same verse we see, tribulation such as has not come to pass nor ever will be again. So, this one will be the greatest.

The word **tribulation** is used to describe the calamities of war; it means **distress, anguish, persecution, suffer, affliction, due to the pressure or circumstances**. The words **deceived** and **deception** also carry the meaning of ***greatest***, as do all the calamities mentioned in this chapter.

With this information, we see that the things the Savior showed us in this chapter will be the worst ever, and so will the deception. This coincides with the other Prophecies written for this same time period.

● **Mattithyah 24:24—**

For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets *who* will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were* possible, they would deceive the very Elect.

The Savior is showing, as do the Prophets and Apostles, that sin causes tribulation and anguish. Adultery and all other sexual sins breed STDs which enter various body parts, diminishing their ability to function properly, causing what we call sickness and disease, which are referred to as curses in the Inspired Scriptures. STDs also enter the mind and cause what is referred to as Babylon or confusion. In this time period, we will face the very worst confusion, caused by adultery, fornication, homosexuality, sodomy and bestiality. These are all brought to our lives by deceiving religions that rebel against Yahweh's Laws.

Compare the following Scriptures.

● **Revelation 2:22, *Amplified Bible*—**

Take note: I will throw her on a bed [of anguish], and those who commit adultery with her [her paramours] I will bring down to pressing distress and severe affliction, unless they turn away their minds from conduct [such as] hers and repent of their doings.

● **Revelation 2:22—**

Behold, she will be struck with deadly diseases, *along* with those who commit adultery with her. They will suffer greatly, unless they repent of their practices.

● **Revelation 18:1-8—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her

destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

6 It will be rendered to her just as she rendered to you, for she will be repaid double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, it will be mixed for her double!

7 In the measure that she glorified herself, and lived luxuriously, so in that measure she will be given torment and sorrow! For she says in her heart: I sit a queen, and am no widow, and will see no sorrow.

8 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day–death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire; for just *is* Father Yahweh Who judges her.

● **Revelation 18:1-8, *Amplified Bible*—**

1 THEN I saw another angel descending from heaven, possessing great authority and the earth was illuminated with his radiance and splendor.

2 And he shouted with a mighty voice, She is fallen! Mighty Babylon is fallen! She has become a resort and dwelling place for demons, a dungeon haunted by every loathsome spirit, and abode for every filthy and detestable bird.

3 For all nations have drunk the wine of her passionate unchastity, and the rulers and leaders of the earth have joined with her in committing fornication (idolatry), and the businessmen of the earth have become rich with the wealth of her excessive luxury and wantonness.

4 I then heard another voice from heaven saying, Come out from her, my people, so that you may not share in her sins, neither participate in her plagues.

5 For her iniquities (her crimes and transgressions) are piled up as high as heaven, and God has remembered her wickedness and [her] crimes [and calls them up for settlement].

6 Repay to her what she herself has paid [to others] and double [her doom] in accordance with what she has done. Mix a double portion for her in the cup she mixed [for others].

7 To the degree that she glorified herself and reveled in her wantonness [living deliciously and luxuriously], to that measure impose on her torment and anguish and tears and mourning. Since in her heart she boasts, I am not a widow; as a queen [on a throne] I sit, and I shall never see suffering or experience sorrow.

8 So shall her plagues (afflictions, calamities) come thick upon her in a single day, pestilence and anguish and sorrow and famine; and she shall be utterly consumed (burned up with fire), for mighty is the Lord God who judges her.

I know that all the major religions want you to believe that they are the chosen ones of the Creator. But remember that the Book of **Revelation** was written to show Yahweh's Servants the Prophecies concerning the things that must come to pass.

● **Revelation 1:1—**

The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His Servants things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified *it* through His Malak to His Servant Yahchanan:

The Burning

The Prophecies of a great burning that the Kingdom of Yahweh will allow to take place are shown first in **Genesis** after mankind partook of sin and was warned what that way of living would bring to him and his environment.

● **Genesis 3:15-19—**

15 For enmity has been established between you and the woman, and between your seed and her seed. Whatever you destroy with your poison, they will then come behind you and restore it.

16 To the woman He said: your sorrow and your conception will be greatly multiplied. In pain you shall bring forth children; you must be led by your husband, for he shall rule over you.

17 Then to Adam He said: Because you have heeded the voice of your wife, and have eaten from the tree of which I commanded you, saying; You must not eat of it—cursed *will be* the ground for your sake; in toil you shall eat *from* it all the days of your life.

18 Both thorns and thistles it shall bring forth for you, so you must eat the bitter herbs from the vine that bears bitter gourds that grows in the field; so that you can preserve your health and your lives from the curses you have brought upon the earth because you disobeyed Me.

19 In the sweat of your face you shall eat bread till you return to the ground, for out of it you were taken; for dust you *were*, and to dust you shall return.

If you will remember what Yahweh says in each Scripture used in this book, you will understand the benefits of repenting of following this world's religions and turning to Yahweh and His Laws now, in this last few months of Great Tribulation.

Adam and Eve's first sins started the curses to come into their lives and that of their offspring. Notice the condensed recorded history of the next hundred years of their lives.

● **Genesis 4:8-15—**

8 Now Cain talked with Abel his brother; and it came to pass, when they were spread abroad, that Cain rose against Abel his brother and killed him.

9 Then Yahweh said to Cain: Where *is* Abel your brother? And he said; I do not know. *Am* I my brother's keeper?

10 And He said: What have you done? The voice of your brother's blood cries out to Me from the ground.

11 So now, you *are* cursed from the earth which has opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand.

12 When you work the soil, it shall no longer yield its strength to you. You shall be a fugitive, and you will be ever searching for peace on the earth.

13 And Cain said to Yahweh; My punishment *is* greater than I can bear!

14 Surely You have driven me out this day from the face of the ground; I shall not be seen by Your face. I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond on the earth, for there shall be continual war, vengeance, and retaliation.

15 And Yahweh said to him: It is established! Whoever kills Cain, Judgment shall be brought upon him sevenfold. And it came to pass that the mark was on Cain, lest anyone finding him should kill him.

The word translated **lest** in **verse 15** means **destruction such as that because of continual wars** according to *Gesenius Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Edward Robinson, page 134.

This same word also refers to the seven last plagues, shown in **Revelation Chapters 8, 9** and **10**, for the time period in which we now live.

● **Deuteronomy 28:15-19, 22-24—**

15 However, if you do not obey Yahweh your Father, and do not carefully follow all His Laws and His Statutes, which I command you this day, then all these curses will come upon you, and accompany you:

16 Cursed will you be in the city, and cursed will you be in the country.

17 Cursed will be your basket and your storehouse.

18 Cursed will be the fruit of your body, the produce of your land, the calves of your herds, and the lambs of your flocks.

19 Cursed will you be when you come in, and cursed will you be when you go out.

22 It will come to pass that you will *cause yourselves* to be struck with consumption, with a fever, with an inflammation, with scorching heat, with the sword, with blasting, and with mildew; they will stay with you, until you perish.

23 And the heaven that is over your heads shall be brass, and the earth under you shall be iron.

24 It will come to pass that you will cause the rain of your land *to become* powder and dust: from heaven it shall come down upon you, until you are destroyed.

The blasting comes with war and fall out dust that destroy so we know it is nuclear. Notice, sword (war) is nuclear, from which comes powder and dust (fall out). For full details concerning this Prophecy see Chapter Four.

If a twenty megaton nuclear missile was dropped on the Hebrew University in Jerusalem, in about less than one-millionth of a second, classroom temperatures would rise to about 150 million degrees Fahrenheit—more than four times the temperature of the center of the sun. The college would be vaporized, leaving a crater about 600 feet deep and nearly a mile and a half in diameter.

For a distance of at least five miles from the college, nothing would be left. Those who saw the flash of light would be vaporized, houses would explode into raging flames, concrete surfaces would disintegrate, and glass would melt. Within eighteen seconds, the shock wave, traveling at nearly 300 m.p.h., would suffocate those who had managed to find shelter below ground level. Nearly ten seconds later, the wind reverse would generate a firestorm which would devastate an area of about one million acres.

Nearly seven to eight miles away, glass fragments would hurtle through the air at about 135 m.p.h., all the trees would burn and then be uprooted by the shock wave, bridges would collapse, cars would be smashed, and wooden buildings would burn. Within at least half an hour those still surviving below ground level would be suffocated by the firestorm.

At a distance of at least sixteen miles, lawns and leaves would ignite, paint would evaporate, people would be blinded and their skin charred, and cars would collide as their tires and upholstery burst into flames. The shock wave would tear the roofs from houses and blow the walls in.

At a distance of at least twenty miles from the center of the blast, exposed skin would suffer third-degree burns, and combustible material would burst into flames. When the mushroom cloud stabilized, covering about forty miles in all directions, radioactive particles would begin to settle to earth, raising the radiation level to an excess of almost 4,000 to 5,000 rads/hour, and delivering a lethal dose within seven to eight minutes.

These calculations are not mine: they are from the Veterans for Peace, Inc. But these calculations coincide with calculations from other branches of the U.S. government. Please note, however, that these calculations are only based upon a twenty megaton nuclear blast, which is a very small blast, compared to the arsenal of nuclear weapons owned by many nations today.

We are no longer facing Goliath with a sword or a spear; we are facing world troubles at their worst. We are now facing what the Prophet Yahyl proclaimed that we would face, saying in:

● **Yahyl 2:2-3,31—**

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, like the morning *clouds* spread upon the mountains. A great people, and a strong; there has not ever been the like, nor will *there* be any more after it, to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devours in front of them, and behind them a flame burns. The land *is* like the garden of Eden in front of them, but behind them a desolate wilderness; yes, and nothing will escape them.

31 The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the Great and the Wonderful Day of Yahweh comes.

There is no use in deceiving ourselves. We are at the point where the Prophets said we would be in this generation. The longer we refuse to seek the help of our Creator the worse our situation will become.

The governmental and religious leaders of all nations need to make a combined effort to do as the Prophet Chagyah was inspired to relate in:

● **Chagyah 1:5—**

Now therefore this is what Yahweh of Hosts says: Consider your ways!

This Message has never changed. It's just not preached by all religions.

The Savior said that unless you repent of breaking the Laws of Yahweh you will perish.

● **Mattithyah 19:16-17—**

16 And behold, one came to Him, and said; Teacher, what Righteous thing may I do, so that I may have eternal life?

17 But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

● **Luke 13:3-5—**

3 I tell you, No! But unless you repent, you will all likewise perish!

4 Or those eighteen on whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them, do you think that they were sinners above every man who lived in Yerusalem?

5 I tell you, No! But unless you repent, you will all likewise perish!

This is the same Message that was taught by all of the Prophets and Apostles but not by this evil and adulterous generation. Compare:

● **Yechetzqyah 18:4, 21-22, 24—**

4 Behold, all souls are Mine. *Just* as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine; the soul that sins, it will die.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and right, *then* he will surely live; he will not die.

22 And his transgressions that he has committed will not be mentioned against him; in his Righteousness that he has done, he will live.

24 But when the Righteous turns away from his Righteousness and commits iniquity, and does according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* does—should he live? All his Righteousness that he has done will not be mentioned *in his behalf.* In his trespass that he has trespassed, and in his sin that he has sinned, in them he will die.

Sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, any Law.

● **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Law; for sin is the transgression of the Law.

Any one of Yahweh's Laws.

● **Yaaqob 2:10-11—**

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet transgresses one *Law,* he is guilty of all.

11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Law.

● **Hebrews 10:26-29—**

26 For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, yes, a Zealous Judgment. For it will come to pass that the adversaries will be devoured.

28 Those who rejected the Law *given through* Mosheh died on the testimony of two or three witnesses.

29 How much more severely do you think a man deserves to be called to account, who has trampled the Son of Yahweh underfoot, and has counted the blood of the Covenant (with which He was sanctified) an unholy thing, and who has condemned the merciful Word of Yahweh?

The Savior is speaking to you now.

● **Revelation 22:12-16—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshippers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Law.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

The cause for the burning will continue and the results will worsen. We covered the devastating effects of a nuclear bomb in Chapter Four. The following article shows that not only will the use of nuclear bombs have devastating effects to this planet, it will also darken the sun.

The following article, an essay from *Discover* magazine, February 1984, deals directly with the consequences of Nuclear War.

*Dr. Thomas was one of the four American scientists who, at the invitation of Senators Edward Kennedy and Mark Hatfield, met in Washington in December for a three-hour open discussion with four Soviet counterparts. The subject of their discussion: the nuclear winter (*DISCOVER, *January).*

Two scientific reports have recently been published, dealing with the probable effects of nuclear war upon the earth's climate and the life of the planet. The first discovery is already widely known within the scientific community of climatologists, geophysicists, and biologists here and abroad, and has been confirmed in detail by scientists in the Soviet

Union. Computer models demonstrate that a nuclear war involving the exchange of less than one third of the total American and Soviet arsenal will change the climate of the entire Northern Hemisphere, shifting it abruptly from its present seasonal state to a long, sunless, frozen night. This will be followed after some months by a settling of nuclear soot and dust, then by a new malignant kind of sunlight, with all of its ultraviolet band, capable of blinding most terrestrial animals, no longer shielded from the earth by the ozonosphere. In the same research, new calculations of the extent and intensity of radioactive fallout predict the exposure of large land areas to much more intense levels of radiation than expected. The report is referred to as TTAPS, an acronym derived from the investigators' names: Turco, Toon, Ackerman, Pollack, and Sagan.

The second piece of work, by Paul Ehrlich and 19 other distinguished biologists, demonstrates that the predictions of TTAPS mean nothing less than the extinction of much of the earth's biosphere, very possibly involving the Southern Hemisphere as well as the Northern.

Taken together, the two papers change everything in the world about the prospect of thermonuclear warfare. They have already received a careful and critical review by scientists representing the disciplines concerned, here and abroad, and there already appears to be an unprecedented degree of concurrence with the technical details as well as the conclusions drawn. In the view of some referees, the TTAPS report may even be understating the climatological damage implied by its data. The 20 biologists' paper, summarized by Professor Ehrlich, represents the consensus arrived at by 40 biological scientists at a meeting in Woods Hole, Massachusetts, last spring.

It is a new world, demanding a new kind of diplomacy and a new logic.

Up to now, the international community of statesmen, diplomats, and military analysts has tended to regard the prospect of nuclear war as a problem only for the adversaries in possession of the weapons. Arms control and the endless negotiations aimed at the reduction of nuclear explosives have been viewed as the responsibility, even the prerogative, of those few nations in actual confrontation. Now all that is changed. There is no nation on earth free of the jeopardy of destruction if any two countries, or groups of countries, embark upon a nuclear exchange. If the Soviet Union and the United States, and their respective allies in the Warsaw Pact and NATO, begin to launch their missiles beyond a still undetermined and ambiguous minimum, neutral states like Sweden and Switzerland are in for the same long-term effects, the same slow death, as the actual participants. Australia and New Zealand, Brazil and South Africa, could have as much to worry about as West Germany if a full-scale exchange were to take place far to the north.

Up to now, we have all tended to regard any conflict with nuclear arms as an effort by paired adversaries to settle such issues as territorial dominance or ideological dispute. Now, with the new findings before us, it is clear that any territory gained will be, at the end, a barren wasteland, and any ideology will vanish in the death of civilization and the permanent loss of mankind's memory of culture.

The risks of this kind of war have conventionally been calculated by the numbers of dead human beings on either side at the end of the battle, armies and noncombatants together. The terms "acceptable" and "unacceptable," signifying so-and-so many million human casualties, have been used for making cool judgments about the need for new and more accurate weapon systems. From now on, things are different. Leave aside the already taken for granted estimate that in an all-out exchange of, say, 5,000 megatons, something like a billion people would be killed outright by blast, heat, and radiation. Set aside as well the likely fact that more than another billion would die later on, from the delayed effects of the climate and radioactive fallout.

To date, there have been no significant differing conclusions presented by any opposing factions. The consensus is that nuclear war will be the end of life as we know it. Dr. Henry Kissenger, a former presidential cabinet member, in an associated press interview, said: "I don't know how long we can postpone a nuclear war, but we all know one thing, when we have a nuclear war it will be the last war ever fought."

All religions and indeed even a lot of politicians agree that there is coming a Great Tribulation, that will kill a lot of people and probably be the worst time in the history of mankind. Many religious leaders and political leaders ignorantly refer to it as Armageddon, but they do so not knowing the Holy Scriptures, yet claiming to know the Scriptures. Such ignorance is more than acceptable to the government leaders, but it seems to me, it's embarrassing for the religious leaders to know so little about Armageddon as to get it mixed up with the Great Tribulation.

The first and only reference to the Great Tribulation, coming from a Higher Source than mankind, is the Holy Scriptures. Politicians want to sound as if they are Righteous family men and women, without admitting that they ever read the Bible, because in today's world, anyone who lives by or even studies the Holy Scriptures is considered as mad. By the way, that was prophesied for this time period by the Holy Prophets who were inspired to write the Laws and Prophecies.

● **Isayah 59:15—**

> Yes, Truth; *the Laws,* is suppressed; and he *who* departs from evil; *upholds the Laws,* is accounted as mad; *makes himself a prey!* Yahweh saw *this,* and it displeased Him that *there was* no Justice *in the Last Days.*

People give in to deception in order to conform and be accepted by the majority. Today, the accepted man or woman is the one who goes to church, at least occasionally, and claims to accept the church doctrine, asking no questions. They can only say they are "born again Christians" if they do not study or practice the Laws written in the Bible. This is a great psychological move on Satan's part, because people who will not read the Scriptures will not learn the way to Yahweh and Salvation, as the Savior showed so clearly.

● **Mattithyah 4:4—**

> But He answered, and said; It is written: Man does not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of Yahweh.

● **Mattithyah 19:16-17—**

16 And behold, one came to Him, and said; Teacher, what Righteous thing may I do, so that I may have eternal life?

17 But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

● **Revelation 22:12-15—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.

You just read the Words of the Savior, showing the way to Salvation. These Words, the religions of today's world would rather you not read because you may start asking questions like, "Why aren't we keeping Yahweh's Laws today?" "Who is Yahweh?" "Why was Yahweh's Name removed from the Bible?" "Why aren't our prayers answered today?" "Why aren't we calling on and with the Name Yahweh as the Inspired Scriptures tell us to do?"

If the people start asking questions and reading the Holy Writings, they will find that in the Bible, that preachers hold up in front of them, are Inspired Writings condemning what the religions teach and practice.

The Cause For Curses Is Still The Same

Nothing really changes as far as the system, the religions, and the attitudes concerning the cause for these wars and all the STDs, fornication, and the murder of babies through abortion. Prophecy shows plainly that the religions will not repent or turn to keeping Yahweh's Laws.

The nations, from this time of trouble, will have intervals, assess their losses and their gains, then like pains on a woman with child, the pains of war will continue along with fornication, murders, disease epidemics from fornication, adultery, sodomy, homosexuality and bestiality, suffering and death. For the next few months they will continue and will get worse with each month that passes.

One of the major religions, in writing against the Last Days Work of Yahweh, misquoted the Savior in an attempt to try to persuade you not to believe the Prophecies or Yahweh's warning. It was hoping that you wouldn't leave, although it is that religion which openly rebels and was even prophesied to change Yahweh's Laws and fight against the Saints.

● **Daniyl 7:21, 25—**

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

25 And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

History shows that the Catholic Church changed Yahweh's Sabbaths and the other religions followed her. We briefly covered this information in Chapter Two, but more details and proof are available in our books, *The Mark of the Beast,* Volumes 1 & 2; *The Sabbath, Every Question Answered*; and in our booklet, *Which Day Is The Sabbath?*

Daniyl's Prophecy plainly shows that the Catholic Church, would fight against Yahweh's Holy People and change Yahweh's Sabbaths, Feast Days and Laws. Whether it admits to being the one that actually brought forth the proclamation causing Yahweh's Laws to be changed matters not. The fact that all religions still refuse to keep Yahweh's Laws shows they are in rebellion and they condone the same sins.

The fact also remains that sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws and those who continue to break Yahweh's Laws do not belong to Yahweh or to the Savior. Notice to whom they do belong according to the Savior and the Inspired Apostles' writings. The Savior spoke the following:

● **Mattithyah 5:17-18—**

17 Do not *even* think that I have come to destroy the Law or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy *them,* but to establish *them.*

18 For truly I say to you; Unless heaven and earth pass away, one yodh—the smallest of the letters—will in no way pass from the Law, until all things are perfected.

● **Revelation 22:12-14—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His (the Heavenly Father's) Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

● **Mattithyah 7:15-18—**

15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?

17 Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity.

18 A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor *can* a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness.

● **I Yahchanan 3:7-8—**

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.

8 He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil.

Now notice what the Savior said would be done with those who change or fail to keep Yahweh's Laws of Righteousness.

● **Mattithyah 7:19—**

Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire.

These words are plain. There is no mistaking that those whose fruits are sin, iniquity (**verse 17**), will be burned (**verse 19**). Continue to read in **Mattithyah Chapter 7**.

● **Mattithyah 7:21-23—**

21 Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher! will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh, but *only* he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.

22 Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?

23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; *you who break the Law of Yahweh!*

The word **iniquity** means **not subject to Yahweh's Laws**.

It seems that the only time the major religions quote the Savior's Words is when they are trying to deceive. If they truly believed what the Savior said, they would be repenting of breaking Yahweh's Laws. Instead, they rebel against them daily and teach their followers to do the same. Notice also what the Savior said in:

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

● *Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament* shows the word translated **Babylon** is **allegorically, of Rome as the most corrupt seat of idolatry.**

● **Revelation 18:2, 6-8—**

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

6 It will be rendered to her just as she rendered to you, for she will be repaid double according to her works! In the cup which she has mixed, it will be mixed for her double!

7 In the measure that she glorified herself, and lived luxuriously, so in that measure she will bring torment and sorrow upon herself! For she says in her heart: I sit a queen, and I am no widow, and will see no sorrow.

8 Therefore, her plagues will come in one day–death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire; for just *is* Father Yahweh Who judges her.

Of course, the Catholic Church will deny this Prophecy refers to her but notice, **verses 4** and **5** show she is practicing sin and causing plagues by her teachings. Her teachings do not include the Laws of Yahweh. Breaking the Laws of Yahweh is sin, which she openly does.

● **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Law; for sin is the transgression of the Law.

● **Revelation 18:4-5—**

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

Please notice the Savior's Words in describing this major religion.

● **Revelation 17:9, 18—**

9 And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits.

18 And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.

As we saw in Chapter Two, the Catholic Church admits to changing the Sabbaths and the Feasts. She states that she is the only authority for instituting Sunday worship, which most of the world still follows today.

The Law against the abomination of eating unclean animals is just one of the many Laws of Yahweh that this religious system still breaks today. So she is identified well in:

● **Revelation 17:4-5—**

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her head *was* a name written: Mystery Babylon the great the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth.

The Protestants today no longer protest, but have all joined in the rebellion against Yahweh's Name and Laws, not understanding the harm they are bringing upon themselves and their children.

The religions which are identified as harlots are separate but follow in the dragon's rebellion and under her leadership. Now notice how this woman is identified.

● **Revelation 17:18—**

And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.

Notice the following *Dateline* interview by Stone Phillips with Carl Bernstein about the power of the Pope.

Phillips: *The Pope—how many divisions has he got?* Soviet Dictator, Joseph Stalin, poking fun at the fact that as one of the world's most powerful men doesn't have a single soldier to command. And yet according to a new book, it was a Pope, Pope John Paul II, who helped trigger the collapse of the Soviet Empire. Tonight the exclusive story of how a Pope, a President and a spy secretly conspired to wage and win the cold war.

Bernstein: We now have the missing pieces of the puzzle of how communism fell, because the Pope's role has always been what is missing. This is a man who has marked his time. He has marked our era.

It's a portrait of Pope John Paul II you've never seen before, perhaps never even imagined. A religious leader playing a pivotal role in the political struggle of the century, and who's painting the portrait may surprise you too.

Bernstein: The great story of our time is the fall of communism and the central player who hastened the demise of the fall of communism is this Pope from Poland.

Pulitzer Prize winning, Watergate reporter Carl Bernstein says what he and co-author Marco Politi discovered and detailed in their new book about the Pope surprised even him.

Bernstein: If anybody would have told me ten years ago that I would be sitting here across from you and saying that the Pope of Rome was one of the most important figures of the second part of the twentieth century, I'd say you're smoking something. This is astonishing.

What's astonishing is what Bernstein calls an intelligence shuttle that developed between the Pope, President Reagan and the C.I.A. Some of the world's most sensitive secrets shared in a holy alliance that would topple communism and win the cold war.

It all started before Ronald Reagan was even elected, as he watched the first Papal visit to Warsaw ever allowed in four decades of communist rule, Reagan would tell a close aide that Poland is where the Iron Curtain would crack.

Phillips: June 7, 1979 the Pope makes his triumphant return to Poland, you say in California the television set is on.

Bernstein: It is. The biggest anti-communist crowd in the post war era erupts and Reagan dissolves in tears and turns to Dick Allen and the two of them say, "There is now a metastasis in the body of communism."

Phillips: A cancer?

Bernstein: A cancer, this Pope.

When Ronald Reagan took office in 1981, the Solidarity Movement which would mount unprecedented challenges to the repressive communist regime in Poland was still in its infancy. Both the Pope and the President wanted desperately to keep it alive and by the time they first met in 1982, the two men had something else in common. They had both survived assassination attempts just weeks apart.

Bernstein: Reagan said to the Pope, I believe we were saved by Providence for this special mission.

Bernstein said Reagan made a private pledge to step up secret U.S. aide to Solidarity, eventually totaling some 50 million dollars, but there was more. Reagan also offered the Pope a series of secret briefings by William Casey, head of the C.I.A., a devout Catholic, who briefed then prayed with the Pope.

Phillips: It sounds extraordinary. The Pope conferring with a U.S. spy master.

Bernstein: Absolutely.

Phillips: Where did these meetings take place?

Bernstein: In the Pope's private office, the Pope on one side in a high back chair, Casey across from him.

Phillips: And presumably Casey brought a briefcase.

Bernstein: He brought a briefcase and on one occasion he brought an envelope and in that envelope was a photograph of the Pope in Victory Square a tiny little figure in white photographed by a spy satellite from above.

It was the first of many often far more sensitive spy photos the Pope was to see. Bernstein said there were as many as fifteen secret sessions between the Pope and Director Casey or former Deputy C.I.A. Director Bernard Walters. Some of Walter's meetings were summarized in secret cables Bernstein obtained through the Freedom of Information Act.

Bernstein: I showed him the overhead photography, the cable says. I stressed to the Pope the need for absolute discretion about the overhead photography, meaning satellite photographs.

And according to the cables, the Pope was listening intently-Quote: "*When a monsignor opened the door to indicate time was running out, the Pope waived him away.*"

Phillips: Seems clear that the U.S. was sharing intelligence with the Pope. Is it equally clear that he was sharing intelligence with the C.I.A.?

Bernstein: Absolutely, he was sharing his judgments on Poland. They gave each other information. All of the analysis of the C.I.A. went to the Pope. All of the Pope's analysis went to the C.I.A. and the White House.

Richard Allen was President Reagan's first National Security Advisor.

Allen: This did, in my judgment, constitute the most important secret alliance of all time.

Remember in overwhelmingly Catholic Poland the leaders of Solidarity were also ardent churchgoers, and Bernstein says the Pope with constant reports from the church in his homeland was able to funnel valuable information and advice to the United States about how to encourage the freedom movement without triggering a Russian invasion like Hungary in 1956 or Czechoslovakia in 1968.

Allen: The Pope did have something that we don't have,

namely an intelligence system that works. It's designed to provide intelligence from the local parishes to the bishops and the bishops report to Rome.

Phillips: You write, "Other Presidents had waited anxiously at their desks for bombers to return from their missions. Reagan waited for reports from the Pope."

Bernstein: Reagan thought this Pope would change the world.

But how far did the Holy Father really go with cooperating with the United States? A passage from one secret cable suggests Bernstein may be overstating it.

Phillips: In one of the memos you quote, it says in black and white, I did not specifically ask the Pope to do anything.

Bernstein: That's correct. This is Walters. Walter's instructions were: Do not ask for anything. Try to explain our rationale.

Phillips: Is it really fair to characterize this Pope as one who knowingly, willingly helped implement U.S. foreign policy?

Bernstein: I think each side had its own interests as well as a commonality of interests. Happily for both most of the time they coincided, but each used the other.

Although Bernstein stopped short of saying there were direct trade-offs, he says evidence strongly suggests that the Pope did favors for the United States and the Reagan Administration reciprocated. Another secret cable quote: *I then passed on to the SS-20 Briefing and the whole nuclear question*.

Phillips: A C.I.A. briefing on nuclear weapons for the Pope?

Bernstein: Yes, showing him satellite photographs of Soviet ballistic missiles.

Bernstein says the U.S. urged the Pope not to speak out against Reagan's Star Wars Defense Plan or cruise missiles in Europe. After the briefings, the Pope stayed silent, and Bernstein says ordered a Vatican report critical of Star Wars buried. And the favor for the Vatican? Bernstein writes the U.S. cut off money for family planning organizations worldwide in deference to the Pope.

Phillips: You say it was in deference to the Pope, but wasn't Reagan just making good on a campaign pledge? He was anti-abortion.

Bernstein: It was easy for him to do, but it was quite...Reagan did not pledge to cut off every penny that went for family planning in American funds around the world.

What's more in Latin America, Bernstein reports the C.I.A. was spying on rebel priests and turning the information from wiretaps and electronic eavesdropping over to the Church.

Bernstein: Nothing like this had ever happened in the history of even the Church or the United States.

And nothing like this had ever happened behind the Iron Curtain, the Pope inspiring historic change in Poland across Eastern Europe and ultimately in the Soviet Union itself. These minutes from secret Polit Bureau meetings unearthed by Bernstein quote Russian leaders worried. *"The Church has already turned into a political party. Thousands and thousands of people crawl on their knees before the Pope."*

Bernstein: The Kremlin, from the beginning, was terrified by this Pope.

Terrified enough to orchestrate the assassination attempt? The C.I.A.'s investigation was inconclusive, but Bernstein says the spy master who shuttled secrets between a president and a Pope had no doubts.

Bernstein: Director Casey believed adamantly that the Soviets did have something to do with it through the Bulgarians, but the C.I.A., they referred to the question as "Who popped the Pope?"

Having survived an assassin's bullet and having read communism its' final rights, Bernstein says this Pope from Poland will long be remembered, not only as a man of God, but as the secret shepherd of a political revolution that reshaped the modern world.

Anyone who pays any attention to the world news today can see plainly that the Catholic Church, the major religion of the world, reigns over the leaders of the earth. Where does Prophecy show this great city to be?

● **Revelation 17:9—**

And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits.

Of course, the Catholic Church will still deny this Prophecy is speaking of her, even though that city was built on the seven hills of Rome.

The *Basic Everyday Encyclopedia* page 451 gives us the following information concerning these seven mountains (hills).

Rome (the "Eternal City"), ... Traditionally founded 753 BC by Romulus and Remus, built on 7 hills...

● *Compton's Pictured Encyclopedia*, 1948, Volume 12, page 144, also tells us about the city of seven hills.

...the "City of Seven Hills." ...the Capitoline, Palatine, Aventine, Quirinal, Viminal, Esquiline, and Caelian hills. ...the seat of the papacy, the head of the great Roman Catholic Church.

● *The Last Two Million Years*, by The Readers Digest Association, Inc., 1981, page 110, confirms the fact that Rome is situated on seven hills.

Rome was founded on seven small hills by the banks of the River Tiber. But another 800 years were to pass before it became the centre of the largest empire the world had known, embracing at its peak, 100 million people.

Compare the following Scriptures.

● **Daniyl 7:21-22, 25—**

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of Days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints of Yahweh; and the time came that the Saints possessed the kingdoms.

25 And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away*, the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts,

Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

The Catholic Church will also deny that it is her teaching of rebellion that has devoured the whole earth and is causing the confusion, disease epidemics, and hatred we see in the whole world today. But she still will not repent of sin.

This major religion quotes the Savior only when it can use part of His teaching to deceive. In a recent commentary on the end of the world, it was stated that "The End" spoken of by the Savior is as follows:

> "Just read the last line of the same Gospel passage: "But of that day or hour, no one knows, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father." If neither the angels nor the Son (insofar as he is man and not insofar as he is God) know the day or hour of the end, is it possible that a member of some sect or some religious fanatic would know and be authorized to announce it?
>
> Jesus says: "This generation will not pass away until all these things have taken place." Is he mistaken? No, it was the world that was known to his hearers that passed away, the Jewish world. It tragically passed away with the destruction of Jerusalem in A.D. 70."

Please notice, this priest is saying that the destruction of the Temple is what the Savior was speaking of as The End. Read those statements carefully; then I want to show the deception this man is using, because you need to be warned by Yahshua and prepare for and avoid what is coming upon this world.

Yahshua spoke of the Temple at Yerusalem and said it would be destroyed, He was then asked about The End of the Age and the sign of His coming. In answering, the Savior spoke of the Prophecy of Daniyl and said when you see these things… so, we know this is something we can see when it occurs.

● **Mattithyah 24:15—**

Therefore, when you will see The Lord of Heaven; *the abomination of desolation,* spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet, standing in the Holy Place—whoever reads, let him understand—

Daniyl's Prophecy shows that The End of the Age would be the end of the governments and religions of and by the people who rebel against the Laws of Yahweh. Notice this for yourself in:

● **Daniyl 7:11-12—**

11 I beheld, then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spoke; I beheld until the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their governments taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

These "governments" are given to a burning that Daniyl later shows as the worst tribulation ever.

● **Daniyl 12:1—**

And at that time will come that Great, Perfect Government based upon Perfect Laws, that will save the children of Your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that time. And at that time Your people will be saved, everyone who will be found written in the Book *of Life.*

This is the same burning, nuclear burning, and greatest time of trouble that the Savior spoke of in:

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22, 29—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

Daniyl also reveals that this same spokesman (religion) or horn is the one leading the governments and making war against Yahweh's Saints—those who keep the whole Law of Yahweh.

● **Daniyl 7:21-22, 25—**

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of Days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints of Yahweh; and the time came that the Saints possessed the kingdoms.

25 And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

I would ask that the Catholic priest who attacked the Last Days' Work of Yahweh and the Last Days warning that is now going out to all the world, to just look at all that the Savior said would take place in this time period, that we are seeing right now.

- The Greatest Tribulation ever.
- **Mattithyah 24:14—**

  And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.
- **Mattithyah 24:21-22—**

  21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

  22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

- The greatest epidemics ever.
- **Mattithyah 24:7—**

  ...there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics,...*

- The greatest hatred ever.
- **Mattithyah 24:7—**

  For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...

The destruction of the Temple had nothing to do with the Great Tribulation Yahshua spoke of, which is given also in **Revelation** for this time period when the Quartet [United States, Russia, United Nations and European Union] would have been formed.

Notice the final revelation of the Savior.

- **Revelation 1:1—**

  The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which Yahweh gave to Him, to show His Servants things which must shortly come to pass; and He sent and signified *it* through His Malak to His Servant Yahchanan:

This Prophecy was given around 96 A.D. That was over twenty years after the Temple was destroyed. The Savior is speaking of the time of His coming and The End of the Age of man's governments of and by the people.

- **Revelation 22:12-14—**

  12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

  13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

  14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

Notice, the following Scriptures are speaking of the first resurrection of the dead, the same time period of the Great Tribulation that darkens the sun (**Mattithyah 24:29-30**).

- **Revelation 20:1-6—**

  1 And I saw a Malak come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

  2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, who is the devil, and Satan, and bound her a thousand years—

  3 And cast her into the bottomless pit, and shut her up, and set a seal upon her, that she should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be finished; and after that she must be loosed a little season.

  4 And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them. And *I saw* the souls of those who were beheaded for their witness of Yahshua and for the Word of Yahweh; *the Law and the Prophets,* and who had not worshiped the beast, nor his likeness, neither had received *his* mark in their foreheads nor upon their hands; and they lived and reigned with the Messiah a thousand years—

  5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection—

  6 Blessed and holy *is* he who has part in the first resurrection; on such the second death has no power, but they will be Priests of Yahweh and of the Messiah, and will reign with Him a thousand years.

Remember **Revelation 22:14**, those who reign with Yahshua will not be those fighting against Yahweh's Laws but those keeping Yahweh's Laws only. Now remember the following:

- **Mattithyah 24:29-30—**

  29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

  30 And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven; and then will all those of the earth who are hostile to *and* have rejected Yahweh—and who have turned their hearts to gods (elohim)—will mourn, for they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and great Glory.

Yahweh's Plan Allowed The Work Of The Kingdom Of Heaven To Stop Again

The Prophets foretold the complete Work of Yahweh, from the beginning, to the very end. They showed, by the Inspiration of Yahweh, how Yahweh's Plan would be carried out in a world of sin and how Yahweh would finish choosing the Perfect People to whom He would give great authority. Notice the Plan.

- **Genesis 1:26—**

  Then Yahweh said: Let My House at Abel make man in our image, according to our likeness; they will have rulership over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, over the cattle, and over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps upon the earth.
- **Psalm 8:1-6—**

  1 How excellent is Your great Name in all the earth, Yahweh our Father! You have Your Glory firmly set above the starry frame; *the heavens*.

  2 From the mouths of babes and sucklings strength by You is ordained, so the enemy would be stilled, and the avenger would be crushed!

  3 When we consider Your heavens, the work Your fingers framed, the work of the moon and of the stars, which were by You ordained;

  4 What is man that You are mindful of him? And the

son of man, that You visit him?
5 For You have made him a little lower than the Malakim, but You will crown him with glory and honor.
6 You made man to be the ruler over the works of Your hands; You will put all things under his feet;

● **Psalm 110:3—**

Your people will have proved themselves obedient to the Law on the day You go forth in power. They will unite with You, arrayed in their Holy Garments. Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth, governing with You.

● **Genesis 26:5—**

Because Abraham obeyed My Voice, and kept My Charge, My Commandments, My Statutes, and My Laws.

● **Deuteronomy 28:1-10,14—**

1 And it will be, if you will listen diligently to the Voice of Yahweh your Father, by observing and doing all His Laws which I command you this day, that Yahweh your Father will set you high above all the nations on earth *as His Kings and Priests.*
2 And all these blessings will come upon you, and accompany you, because you obey Yahweh your Father:
3 Blessed will you be in the city, and blessed will you be in the country.
4 Blessed will be the fruit of your body, the produce of your ground, and the young of your livestock: the calves of your herds and the lambs of your flocks.
5 Blessed will be your basket and your storehouse.
6 Blessed will you be when you come in, and blessed will you be when you go out.
7 It will come to pass that your enemies, who rise up against you, will be caused to be defeated in front of you; they will come out against you from one direction, but flee from you in seven directions.
8 Yahweh will send a blessing on your barns and storehouses, and in everything you set your hand to do. Yahweh will bless you in the land which Yahweh your Father is giving you.
9 Yahweh will establish you as His Holy People unto Himself, as He promised you on oath, if you will keep the Laws of Yahweh your Father, and walk in all His Ways.
10 Then all the people on the earth will see that you are called by the Name of Yahweh, and they will honor you.
14 *For if you diligently observe and do all of Yahweh's Laws,* then you will not turn aside from any of the Laws which I command you this day, to the right hand nor to the left; *by* going after any god (el) to serve it.

● **Mattithyah 4:4—**

But He answered, and said; It is written: Man does not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of Yahweh.

● **Mattithyah 5:17-20—**

17 Do not *even* think that I have come to destroy the Law or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy *them,* but to establish *them.*
18 For truly I say to you; Unless heaven and earth pass away, one yodh—the smallest of the letters—will in no way pass from the Law, until all things are perfected.
19 Whosoever, therefore, will break one of the least of these Laws, and will teach men so, he will be called before the Judges *and* cut off from the Kingdom of Yahweh; but whosoever will do and teach *them,* the same will be called before the Judges *and proclaimed* great in the Kingdom of Yahweh.
20 For I say to you: Unless your Righteousness exceeds *the Righteousness of* the scribes and Pharisees, you will certainly not enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh.

● **Mattithyah 7:15,21-23—**

15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
21 Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher! will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh, but *only* he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.
22 Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?
23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; *you who break the Laws of Yahweh!*

● **Mattithyah 5:10-12—**

10 Blessed *are* those who are persecuted for Righteousness' sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of Yahweh.
11 Blessed are you, when *men* will revile and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for My sake.
12 Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for greatest *is* your Reward in heaven, for in the same manner they persecuted the Prophets who were before you.

● **Mattithyah 5:27-28,32—**

27 It is taught in the Law of Yahweh: You shall not commit adultery;
28 But I say to you: Whoever looks on a woman with lust for her, has already committed adultery with her in his heart.
32 However, I say to you that everyone divorcing his wife, except on account of sexual relations forbidden in Yahweh's Laws, makes her a subject for adultery, seeing that whoever marries *such* a divorced woman commits adultery.

● **Mattithyah 19:16-17—**

16 And behold, one came to Him, and said; Teacher, what Righteous thing may I do, so that I may have eternal life?
17 But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

● **Revelation 22:12-14—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.
13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.
14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

● **Yaaqob 2:10-17—**

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet transgresses one *Law,* he is guilty of all.
11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Laws.
12 So speak, and so do, as those who are being judged by the Laws of liberty–
13 For the Judgment will seem unmerciful to the one not practicing mercy; but *those who practice* mercy will rejoice in Judgment.
14 What *does it* profit, my brothers, if a man says he has faith, but does not keep the Laws of Yahweh? The faith is not able to save him.
15 If a brother or sister is naked, and destitute of daily food,
16 And one of you says to them: Depart in peace, be

warmed and filled; but you do not give them the things which are needed for the body; what *does it* profit?
17 In the same way, the Faith, if it does not keep the Laws of Yahweh, is dead, being alone.

Please notice, the Plan for the selection has not changed. Only those who believe and obey will be selected for the Kingdom of Yahweh.

Yahshua was killed. His Disciples were killed. Yahchanan was taken prisoner. He was in prison when He recorded the Book of **Revelation** for us today.

As I mentioned before, after the death of Yahshua, the Disciples were driven out of the synagogues, so they moved back to Abelin, in the land of Galilee, where the Work had begun. There, The House of Yahweh wrote and preserved the many copies of *The Book of Yahweh*, Book One and Book Two.

- **Acts 9:31—**
  Then the Called Out Ones throughout all Yahdah, Galilee, and Samaria were now at peace. They built up The House of Yahweh; and walking in the reverence of Yahweh, and in the comfort of Holy Spirit, *they* were multiplied.
- **Acts 10:37—**
  That Word; *the Laws and the Prophets*, you know, being published throughout all Yahdah, which began from Galilee after the baptism preached by Yahchanan.

Yahweh gave the Disciples enough time to write and preserve *The Book of Yahweh*, Book Two before severe persecution started again and their deaths, prophesied by Yahshua, took place. We have records of the deaths of eleven of the twelve.

The Plan of Yahweh is seen here to still be in action, as the persecution was held back, until the Work was done.

The religions tried to destroy *The Book of Yahweh*. The Catholic Church branded anyone a witch for being in possession of a copy of it. They instituted book burnings to try to destroy it. But Yahweh kept it preserved for us, by inspiring certain men to come against the church in revolts.

The religions have not changed. They still rebel against the Laws of Yahweh. They still persecute, even in the United States, those who keep the Commandments of Yahweh. News reporters, police officers, even the judges are asked to bring unjust persecution against anyone who keeps the Commandments of Yahweh or the true Testimonies of Yahshua, as was also recorded in the last Revelation given to mankind.

- **Revelation 14:12—**
  In this manner are the Saints purified—by keeping the Laws of Yahweh, in *conformity with* the Faith, as Yahshua *Messiah*.

The Prophets show that the religions would change the Sabbaths of Yahweh.

- **Daniyl 7:25—**
  And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...

Did you ever wonder why this powerful religion would strive to change Yahweh's Sabbaths and Feasts?

The Prophets show that Satan would deceive the whole world.

- **Revelation 12:9—**
  And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil, and Satan, who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her.

The religions make every excuse you can possibly think of to not obey the Commandments of Yahweh and not keep the Fourth Commandment written in **Exodus 20:8-11**. Yet, the only promise for life is to those who obey all the Laws, as Abraham did. In this time period, many holidays are kept by all the religions of the world. All the holidays have their roots in pagan god worship. They are taught and practiced with vigor today, for money, not for Righteousness.

The Holy Days are all ignored, even the Fourth Commandment, the Seventh Day Sabbath. Have you ever wondered why?

All of the Prophets, the Savior and the Apostles taught that eternal life will only be given to those who keep the Commandments of Yahweh, the Laws of Yahweh.

Notice what the Savior said:

- **Mattithyah 7:15—**
  Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Who was Yahshua speaking of here?

- **Mattithyah 7:21-23—**
  21 Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher! will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh, but *only* he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.
  22 Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?
  23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; *you who break the Laws of Yahweh!*

Remember, the word **iniquity** is word #459 from#458 in *Strong's Greek Dictionary* and means **not subject to the Laws of Yahweh**.

Anyone reading these verses of the Savior or the words of the Prophets or Apostles and then hearing

the teachings of the religions today can see plainly that the religions are teaching deception to all the world. They do not keep or teach the Laws of Yahweh, yet they are saying they are going to get you into Yahweh's Kingdom, as long as you give them your money. Not Scripturally so!

● **Mattithyah 7:24-27—**

24 Therefore, everyone who hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, is like a wise man who built his house on the rock;

25 And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat against that house; but it did not fall, for it was founded upon the rock.

26 But everyone who hears these sayings of Mine, but does not do them, is like a foolish man who built his house upon the sand;

27 And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat against that house; and it fell, and great was the fall of it.

The Plan Of Yahweh To Finish His Family Will Be Completed In This Same Time Period

It is obvious from the Prophecies that the religions will not repent. It is also obvious, from speaking with the world leaders, that they believe they can bring about world peace with threats and/or wars, so they will not repent either. If Yahweh stopped mankind from pursuing their chosen ways now, they would have the argument that they could have achieved peace their way. By Yahweh allowing mankind to try to achieve peace through force and failing, completely failing, mankind will have no excuse and he will see just how much misery sin brings.

Yahweh has held back the nuclear wars until this time period. If Yahweh had allowed nuclear wars a year ago, mankind would have destroyed himself a year ago, but Yahweh's Family Plan was not completed. Yahweh shows that His Plan will run the full course of the last 3½ year period. This is shown in the last part of the full 70 weeks of years plan.

● **Daniyl 9:24—**

Seventy weeks are determined upon your people, and upon your Holy City, to finish transgression, to make an end of sins, to make reconciliation for iniquity, to bring in everlasting Righteousness, to seal up the vision and Prophecy, and to anoint the Holiest of the Holy People.

Now notice when this is fully accomplished.

● **Daniyl 12:7—**

Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: *It will be* for a time, times, and a half, when *Yahweh* will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People, all these *things* will be finished.

Concerning this same Plan of Yahweh, we see that the Quartet was held back from bringing nuclear destruction to the earth until Yahweh's planned Family was completed. Notice:

● **Revelation 7:1-3—**

1 And after these things I saw four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another Malak ascending from the east, having the Seal of the Living Father; and he cried with a loud voice to the four messengers, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying: Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the Servants of our Father in their foreheads.

They are called four messengers and beasts in the Scriptures and as we learnd in Chapter One, they are called the Quartet in the news.

Middle East Reform

Background

Consisting of Russia, the United States, the European Union (EU) and the United Nations, the Middle East "Quartet" was established in 2002 for the purpose of developing and implementing "a comprehensive action plan for reform" in the Middle East. Mr. James Wolfensohn, as the Quartet's Special Envoy for Gaza Disengagement, developed a plan that includes six key "make or break" issues the parties must address for disengagement to work. The plan further includes three key areas for support and reform "that will have the greatest impact and be most likely to foster hope for a new future" for the Palestinian people. Included in his proposal are calls for the opening of a border crossing at Rafah and for significant financial assistance directed toward stabilizing and improving the economy in the Palestinian territory in both the short and medium terms. In this package of proposals that the G8 members endorsed and pledged to support at the Gleneagles summit in July 2005.

G8 Research Group Final Compliance Report, June 12, 2006

As you can see, this is still the same Plan being guided and guarded in order to accomplish a certain thing in certain people. These wars that are held back for a certain time period, involving the Quartet, are shown to be nuclear wars, that will darken the sun.

● **Revelation 6:12—**

And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

These are the same wars spoken of by all the Prophets and the Savior. They are shown to be for this time period. This time period being the last part of the seven-year peace plan, the last 3½ years of that plan which we are now over three years into at this time. In fact, we have only a few months left in which these wars will take place.

Scientific tests are being published today that

prove that the very things that are listed in **Leviticus Chapters 18-20** do indeed cause sicknesses and diseases, many of which are epidemics. These diseases are spreading and many more are expected. You saw complete information concerning these diseases in Chapter Three. In issues of *The Prophetic Word* and The House of Yahweh newsletter, we have published many of these scientific tests that prove that fornication, adultery and women having multiple partners cause STDs. STDs cause other diseases and disease epidemics. The same holds true with homosexuality, sodomy and bestiality. Science is proving almost every day that breaking the Laws of Yahweh causes harm to mankind, the earth, the environment, the seas and the wildlife.

What the Prophets have spoken is true. Yahweh's creation was perfect for mankind but man has transgressed His Laws and has defiled the whole creation. Now, the earth is so defiled that it must go through a cleansing process of burning.

Yes, Even The Nuclear Burning Was In The Plan Of Yahweh To Cleanse The Earth Of Defilement

In Yahweh's Plan, He allows mankind free moral agency. Yahweh warns mankind that breaking His Laws will bring death and destruction upon mankind and the earth. Yahweh sets before mankind both life and death but He says to choose life.

- **Deuteronomy 30:15-20—**

15 See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness, and death by destruction–
16 In that I command you this day to love Yahweh your Father, by walking in *all* His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments, so that you may live and multiply, and so Yahweh your Father may bless you in the land which you go in to possess.
17 But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to gods (elohim), to worship them by serving them–
18 I declare to you this day that you will surely perish; you will not prolong your days in the land which you cross over the Yardan to possess.
19 I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, *that I* have set before you life and death, blessings and curses—therefore choose life, so both you and your children may live;
20 So you may love Yahweh your Father, by listening to Him, and *then* obeying Him. Hold fast to Him, for He is your Life...

Many have chosen Yahweh's Way and they have, as the Apostles were inspired to write, crowns of life laid up for them for doing so. Compare the following Scriptures.

- **Luke 13:22-30—**

22 Then He went through the cities and villages, teaching and journeying toward Yerusalem.
23 Then one said to Him; Teacher, are there few who are saved? And He said to them:
24 Strive; *contend for, exert one's self,* to enter in at the narrow gate; for many, I say to you, will seek to enter in, and will not be able.
25 When once the Ruler of the house has risen up and shut the door, and you begin to stand outside, and to knock at the door, *and* say; Teacher! Teacher! Open for us!—He will answer, and say to you; I do not know you, nor where you are from.
26 Then you will begin to say; We ate and drank in Your presence, and You were taught in our streets.
27 But He will say; I tell you, I do not know who you are! Get away from Me, all you who practice breaking the Law of Yahweh!
28 There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when you see Abraham, and Isaac, and Yaaqob, and all the Prophets in the Kingdom of Yahweh, and yourselves thrust out.
29 For they will come from the east and the west, from the north and the south, and will sit down in the Kingdom of Yahweh.
30 And behold, there are last who will be first, and there are first who will be last.

- **Genesis 26:5—**

Because Abraham obeyed My Voice, and kept My charge, My Commandments, My Statutes, and My Laws.

- **Mattithyah 4:4—**

But He answered, and said; It is written: Man does not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of Yahweh.

- **Mattithyah 5:17-18—**

17 Do not *even* think that I have come to destroy the Laws or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy *them,* but to establish *them.*
18 For truly I say to you; Unless heaven and earth pass away, one yodh—the smallest of the letters—will in no way pass from the Law, until all things are perfected.

- **Mattithyah 5:10—**

Blessed *are* those who are persecuted for Righteousness' sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of Yahweh.

- **Deuteronomy 6:1,7,13,25–**

1 Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which Yahweh your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them in the land you are crossing over to possess;
7 And you must teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house, and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up.
13 Yahweh your Father you must reverence, and Him you must serve, and by His Name you must take your oaths.
25 And it will be OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, if we observe to do all of this Law before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

- **Mattithyah 22:36-40—**

36 Teacher, what *is* the Greatest Commandment in the Law?
37 Yahshua said to him: You must love Yahweh your Father with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your might.
38 This is the First and Greatest Commandment.
39 And the Second is like it: You shall love your neighbor as yourself.
40 On these Two Commandments hang; *depend,* all the Laws and the Prophets.

● **Yaaqob 4:12—**

There is One Lawgiver, Who is able to save and to destroy...

● **Yaaqob 2:10-12—**

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet transgresses one *Law,* he is guilty of all.

11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Law.

12 So speak, and so do, as those who are being judged by the Law of liberty—

● **Yaaqob 2:14,18-26—**

14 What *does it* profit, my brothers, if a man says he has Faith, but does not keep the Laws of Yahweh? The Faith is not able to save him.

18 Yes, a man may say: You have Faith, and I keep the Laws of Yahweh. Show me your Faith without your keeping the Laws of Yahweh, and I will show you my Faith by my keeping the Laws of Yahweh!

19 You believe that there is one Father? You do well; the demons (elohim) also believe, and tremble.

20 But *are* you willing *to* know, O vain man, that the Faith without keeping the Laws of Yahweh is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by keeping the Laws of Yahweh, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Do you see that the Faith worked together with his keeping the Laws of Yahweh, and by keeping the Laws of Yahweh the Faith makes Perfect?

23 And the Scripture was fulfilled which says: Abraham was Faithful in all The House of Yahweh, and it was accounted to him for Righteousness; and he was called the friend of Yahweh.

24 You see then that a man is *also* justified by keeping the Laws of Yahweh, and not by the Faith alone.

25 In the same way also, was not Rachab the harlot justified by keeping the Laws of Yahweh, when she had welcomed the messengers, and sent *them* out another way?

26 For *just* as the Body without the Word of Yahweh is dead, so the Faith without keeping the Laws of Yahweh is dead also.

● **I Yahchanan 2:4—**

He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Laws, is a liar, and the Truth is not in him.

● **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.

● **Romans 6:16—**

Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey—whether of sin, *which leads* to death, or *of* obedience, *which leads* to Righteousness?

● **I Yahchanan 3:7-8—**

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.

8 He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil.

● **Romans 6:23—**

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of Yahweh *is* Eternal Life through Yahshua Messiah, our Savior.

● **I Yahchanan 3:10-15—**

10 In this the Children of Yahweh and the children of the devil are manifest. Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of Yahweh, and he does not love his neighbor!

11 For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

12 Not as Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and murdered his brother. And why did he murder his brother? Because his works were evil, and his brother's *were* Righteous.

13 Do not marvel, my brothers, if the world hates you.

14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brothers. He who does not love *his* neighbor abides in death.

15 Whoever hates his neighbor is a murderer; and you know that no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in him.

● **Revelation 22:12-16—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

It's Yahweh's Plan to let mankind choose Righteousness or evil. Those who choose Righteousness will be given Eternal Life. Those who will not, their reward is eternal death.

● **I Yahchanan 3:7—**

Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.

● **Hebrews 10:26-27—**

26 For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, yes, a zealous Judgment. For it will come to pass that the adversaries will be devoured.

Many have chosen Righteousness already in the 6,000 years of man's history. Many will choose Righteousness and will eventually be protected by Yahweh and brought out of this Great Tribulation that is coming upon all the world.

In the next few months, the world will see just how bad sin can be. There will be the greatest epidemics ever in the history of mankind. There will also be the greatest famines, the greatest earthquakes and the greatest wars.

Starting June 12, 2007, those without the Mark of Yahweh will suffer the greatest pain ever in the period of man's history. It will be as scorpions when they sting a man. It will only be on those who do not have the Seal of Yahweh.

● **Revelation 9:4-6—**

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, nor any tree–but only those men who do not have the Seal of Yahweh in their foreheads.

5 And it was granted to them that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five moons; *months;* and their torment *was* like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man.

6 And in those days men will seek death, and will not find it; and will long to die, but death will flee from them.

The House of Yahweh was established in the Last Days to bring the Seal of Yahweh to mankind (**II Timothy 2:19**). You need the book *The Lost Faith Of The Apostles And Prophets*.

The nuclear wars, led by the Quartet, are in the beginning stages at this time. By June 12, 2007, a third part of man will have been killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, but the wars will not stop there. No, the people will still not repent.

● **Revelation 9:20-21—**

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

This is speaking of the religions and governments of and by the people, led by that major religion, the city that sits on seven hills. They will not repent, but many individuals will repent and turn to Righteousness.

● **Revelation 7:9-12—**

9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands;

10 And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father Who sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb!

11 And all the Malakim stood surrounding the Throne, the Priests, and the four living creatures; and fell before the Throne on their faces, and worshiped Yahweh,

12 Saying: HalleluYahweh! Blessing, and Glory, and Wisdom, and Thanksgiving, and Honor, and Power, and Might, *belong* to our Father forever and ever! HalleluYahweh!

The religions will not repent, so, Yahweh is calling people out of the religions who will repent and whose desire is to be Righteous. Those who will turn from sin, notice, will have a place in Yahweh's eternal Work.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

Please notice **verse 4**. Those who come out will not receive of her plagues unless they partake of her sins.

Partaking Of Sin Cuts One Off From Yahweh

From **Genesis** to **Revelation**, one thing is taught—sin brings suffering, sickness, disease, confusion, wars and death. Those who practice sin cut themselves off from Yahweh.

● **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

Please notice, it's sin that cuts one off from Yahweh. Sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws.

● **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Law; for sin is the transgression of the Law.

The whole world is deeply involved in sin so they are cut off from Yahweh.

So, what brings one back in contact with Yahweh? It's repentance from sin and conversion to keeping Yahweh's Laws that will bring you into contact with Yahweh and the Savior.

● **Mattithyah 13:15—**

Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; or they will see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their hearts, and be converted, and be healed.

Notice the last part of that verse: Be converted and be healed.

Repentance And Conversion

Repent of sin, the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, and convert to keeping Yahweh's Laws. This is the Message taught from the beginning.

● **Genesis 4:6-7—**

6 So Yahweh said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?

7 If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted? And if you do not do Righteousness, sin *is* crouching at your door. The desire to sin is with you, but you must overcome it!

● **I Yahchanan 3:11—**

For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

What is the Message?

● **I Yahchanan 3:6—**

Whoever abides in Him does not sin; whoever sins, has not seen Him, neither knows Him.

All have sinned and cut themselves off from Yahweh. The wages of sin are death. We have only one life so Yahweh provided a sacrifice for us so that we can repent, be converted and our past sins will be forgiven.

● **Acts 3:19—**

Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing may come from the Presence of Yahweh.

Let us back up just a little bit to the separation from Yahweh and sin.

● **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

The religions today hate Yahweh's Sabbaths. They make every excuse as to why they want to break the Fourth Commandment.

● **Exodus 20:8-11—**

8 Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy.

9 Six days you shall labor and do all your work,

10 But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath of Yahweh your Heavenly Father. *In it* you shall not do your work—*neither your wife;* neither your son; neither your daughter; neither your manservant; neither your maidservant; neither your cattle; neither the stranger who *dwells* within your gates.

11 For *in* six days Yahweh made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that are in them; and rested the Seventh Day. Therefore, Yahweh blessed the Sabbath Day, and hallowed it; *Yahweh made the Sabbath Day Holy.*

Notice, it's the Seventh Day of each week that is the Sabbath, not the First Day. Remember, there are other Sabbaths also. The Feast Days are Sabbaths also. Notice:

● **Exodus 13:9—**

And it shall be as a Sign to you upon your hand and as a Memorial between your eyes, that Yahweh's Laws shall be in your mouth; for with a strong hand Yahweh has brought you out of Egypt.

The word **sign** means **mark, token, flag, evidence or consent**. Compare the following:

● **Exodus 31:13—**

Speak also to the children of Israyl, saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for *they* are a Sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I *am* Yahweh Who sanctifies you, *and makes you Holy.*

Notice the words **sanctifies you**. The word **sanctify** means **set apart for a Holy use**. That is, set apart for the Kingdom of Heaven. When the Sabbaths are kept, with the other Laws of Yahweh, the Savior will say to you:

● **Mattithyah 19:17—**

But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

● **Mattithyah 25:21—**

His ruler said to him; Well done, Righteous and Faithful Servant. You have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your Ruler!

● **Revelation 22:14—**

Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

Remember, the world, because of sin, is cut off from Yahweh and life.

● **Yechetzqyah 18:4,20-22—**

4 Behold, all souls are Mine. *Just* as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine; the soul that sins, it will die.

20 The soul that sins, it will die. The son will not bear the iniquity of the father, nor will the father bear the iniquity of the son. The Righteousness of the Righteous will be upon himself, and the wickedness of the wicked will be upon himself.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and right, *then* he will surely live; he will not die.

22 And his transgressions that he has committed will not be mentioned against him; in his Righteousness that he has done, he will live.

● **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

Now, look at **Isayah 58**.

● **Isayah 58:13-14—**

13 If you turn away your foot from *breaking* the Sabbath: *from* doing your pleasure; *your own business, your own pleasure,* on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the Holy *Day* of Yahweh honorable, and will honor Him *by* not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:

14 Then you will find your joy in Yahweh; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and

feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father—for the mouth of Yahweh has spoken *it*.

The major religions deceive by saying the Sabbaths were done away with. They should know since they were the ones who did away with the Sabbaths. It was prophesied that they would do so and deceive the people into breaking the Laws of Yahweh.

- **Daniyl 7:25—**

  And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

Those who serve the beast have no Sabbath of rest, Yahweh says.

- **Revelation 14:11—**

  And the smoke of the death and destruction, which is the consequence of their sin ascends up on that day. And they have no Sabbath night and day, who worship the beast and his likeness, and whoever receives the mark of his name.

Out of disobedience and deception, they have no Sabbath of rest who follow the great city which sits on seven hills, who reigns over the leaders of the earth. Yahweh's obedient children do and that's what sets them apart as those having the Seal of Yahweh.

- **Isayah 8:16—**

  Bind up the Prophecy; seal the Law among My Disciples.

- **Exodus 31:13—**

  Speak also to the children of Israyl, saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for *they* are a Sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I *am* Yahweh Who sanctifies you, *and makes you Holy*.

- **Hebrews 4:9—**

  Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of Yahweh,

If you have a *King James Version*, **Hebrews 4:9** will say **rest**, but in the margin it shows the word means *Sabbath*.

Now, why do people refuse to keep the Sabbath? What is the reason that people refuse to keep Yahweh's Sabbath? It's not that they got permission from Yahweh, Yahshua or the Apostles. So what is it? The answer is:

- **Hebrew 4:6—**

  Since therefore it remains that some *must* enter it, and those to whom it was first preached did not enter because of disobedience,

Notice the following meaning of the word **disobedience** from *Strong's Greek Dictionary*:

> *543.* ἀπείθεια **apēlthēia**, *ap-i'-thi-ah;* from *545;* *disbelief* (obstinate and rebellious):—disobedience, unbelief.

The religions preach "just believe," but it's truly unbelief that holds them back from Salvation. Those who come out of the Great Tribulation in this time period will be obedient to Yahweh's Laws. They will have the Seal of Yahweh upon their hands and foreheads and the plagues will not come near them. Notice again:

- **Revelation 18:1-4—**

  1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having Great Authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.
  2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.
  3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.
  4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

Worldwide Repentance

All religious leaders, you need to be honest with yourselves and your followers. You know the world is filled with evil. This is the most evil and most adulterous generation in the history of mankind.

In just the last fifty years the lifestyles and morals have dropped to an all time low. It's illegal lust continually, day after day. None of the Laws in the Bible are being kept. You religious leaders know this yet you continue to deceive the people. Why? You must know that if you read your Bibles or have ever read your Bibles.

Surely, you cannot be totally asleep to over 46 million baby killings a year, some of them killed for the sole purpose of selling body parts. Surely, you must be aware of the prisons and hospitals and the evil and sufferings that they house all under the falsehood of "caring." Surely, you can't be asleep to what is "happening" in the Middle East, the corruption which is spreading throughout the world. Your own life is filled with sin. From the Pope down, including all you world leaders and your governing officials, all of you are breaking the Laws of Yahweh.

- **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

  Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.

Notice please, what that Scripture says. You can't deny that you are both breaking and teaching the world to break Yahweh's Laws. On your heads is the blood of over 46 million murdered babies, plus untold suffering and death of millions of innocent people around the world each year.

I am begging you now to join with me and call for a worldwide repentance. It's the only thing that will stop the curses that are building all over the world because of sin. Satan is using all who will not repent to bring down the strength of mankind. Compare the following Scriptures.

- **Amosyah 3:3-11—**

3 Can two walk together, unless they are in agreement?
4 Will a lion roar in the forest, unless he has prey? Will a lion make his voice sound from his den, unless he has taken something?
5 Can a bird fall into a snare on the ground, unless a trap *has been set* for him? Does a trap spring up from the earth, unless something has sprung it?
6 Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity *fostered by religious imposters* be taking place in a city, and Yahweh not also have a *Righteous* Work there?
7 Most assuredly Father Yahweh will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied *in advance* by His Servants the Prophets.
8 The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father Yahweh has spoken, but who can prophesy?
9 Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say; Assemble yourselves on the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults; *turmoil and destruction,* within her, and the oppressions in her midst.
10 For they do not know to do Righteousness, says Yahweh: *they* who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.
11 Therefore, this is what Father Yahweh says: An adversary is surrounding the land; she will bring down your strength from you, and your palaces will be plundered.

- **Revelation 12:9—**

And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil, and Satan, who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her.

Please notice this, before Yahweh established His House in this present generation there was no one on earth teaching Yahweh's Laws. The whole world was deceived.

- **I Yahchanan 2:4—**

He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Law, is a liar, and the Truth is not in him.

- **I Yahchanan 3:7-8, 10—**

7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.
8 He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil.
10 In this the Children of Yahweh and the children of the devil are manifest. Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of Yahweh, and he does not love his neighbor!

- **Deuteronomy 6:25—**

And it will be OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

- **I Yahchanan 3:11-15—**

11 For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
12 Not as Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and murdered his brother. And why did he murder his brother? Because his works were evil, and his brother's *were* Righteous.
13 Do not marvel, my brothers, if the world hates you.
14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love the brothers. He who does not love *his* neighbor abides in death.
15 Whoever hates his neighbor is a murderer; and you know that no murderer has Eternal Life abiding in him.

Satan, through deception, is teaching the world to break the Laws of Yahweh. This shuts you off from Yahweh and brings down the strength of your mind and body, and the decisions you make as an individual and mankind as a whole.

The problem is, you religious leaders have gotten so far away from the Inspired Scriptures you can't know or can't remember the great benefits in the Source of All Knowledge called *The Book of Yahweh*, or as King James preferred to call it, the Bible.

Apply the following Scriptures to yourself and what you are teaching today, which has you cut off from Yahweh.

- **Isayah 59:1-15—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's Hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His Ear heavy, that it cannot hear.
2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.
3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; *sin.* Your lips have spoken lies, your tongue has muttered perverseness.
4 No one calls for Justice, nor does *any* plead for Truth. They trust in vanity; *confusion,* and speak lies; *scriptural untruths.* They conceive mischief; *trouble,* and give birth to evil; *sin.*
5 They hatch vipers' eggs, and weave the spiders' web; he who eats their eggs dies, and when one is broken a viper bursts out.
6 Their webs will not serve as clothing, nor will they cover themselves with what they make; their works *are* works of iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.
7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction *are* in their paths.
8 They do not know the Way of Peace, and *there is* no Judgment in their goings: they have made themselves crooked paths; whoever walks on them will not know peace.
9 Therefore Justice is far from us, nor does Righteousness overtake us. We wait for light, but *only* see obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness.
10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes; we stumble at noonday as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as the dead.
11 We groan like bears, all of us; we moan mournfully like doves; we look for Justice, but there is none–for Salvation, but it is far from us.
12 For our transgressions are multiplied before You, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions *are* with us, and *as for* our iniquities, we know them–

13 In transgressing and lying against Yahweh, and turning away from following our Father, speaking oppression and rebellion, conceiving and uttering from the mind words of falsehood:

14 So Judgment is driven backwards, and Justice stands afar off, for Truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yes, Truth; *the Law,* is suppressed; and he *who* departs from evil; *upholds the Law,* is accounted as mad; *makes himself a prey!* Yahweh saw *this,* and He saw the evil that *there was* no Justice *in the Last Days.*

You have been deceived into cutting yourself off from Yahweh and the Savior. The Savior refers to you as false and you know, if you will be honest with yourself, that you are. Your mind is filled with illegal lust and greed and your heart is full of fornication and adultery. You have no peace because you have forsaken Yahweh's Laws of peace. You have no peace in your own body. Your body's strength is also diminishing even as you turn to your drugs for help. The unclean foods that you eat have put parasites into your body. The bloody milk that you drink does the same. The fornication, adultery and all your other illegal sexual acts which are all sins against your own body that Yahweh's Laws would have guided you away from had you studied them and obeyed them.

You have avoided Yahweh's Laws, not because you studied them and proved them right or wrong, but because a religious system, before you, used lying propaganda, persecution and murder to discourage you from ever teaching or even studying Yahweh's Laws. That, too, was prophesied.

● **Daniyl 7:21, 25—**

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

25 And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

You still refute Yahweh's Inspired Prophets. Notice the stance many take on evolution.

An Open Letter Concerning Religion and Science

We've reached our goal of gathering 10,000 clergy signatures.

Within the community of Christian believers there are areas of dispute and disagreement, including the proper way to interpret Holy Scripture. While virtually all Christians take the Bible seriously and hold it to be authoritative in matters of faith and practice, the overwhelming majority do not read the Bible literally, as they would a science textbook. Many of the beloved stories found in the Bible – the Creation, Adam and Eve, Noah and the ark – convey timeless truths about God, human beings, and the proper relationship between Creator and creation expressed in the only form capable of transmitting these truths from generation to generation. Religious truth is of a different order from scientific truth. Its purpose is not to convey scientific information but to transform hearts.

We the undersigned, Christian clergy from many different traditions, believe that the timeless truths of the Bible and the discoveries of modern science may comfortably coexist. We believe that the theory of evolution is a foundational scientific truth, one that has stood up to rigorous scrutiny and upon which much of human knowledge and achievement rests. To reject this truth or to treat it as "one theory among others" is to deliberately embrace scientific ignorance and transmit such ignorance to our children. We believe that among God's good gifts are human minds capable of critical thought and that the failure to fully employ this gift is a rejection of the will of our Creator. To argue that God's loving plan of salvation for humanity precludes the full employment of the God-given faculty of reason is to attempt to limit God, an act of hubris. We urge school board members to preserve the integrity of the science curriculum by affirming the teaching of the theory of evolution as a core component of human knowledge. We ask that science remain science and that religion remain religion, two very different, but complementary, forms of truth.

The Clergy Letter Project

The world has not kept Yahweh's Commandments and so are not known by Yahweh or Yahshua. Notice the following Law.

● **Exodus 20:8-11—**

8 Remember the Sabbath Day, to keep it Holy.

9 Six days you shall labor and do all your work,

10 But the Seventh Day is the Sabbath of Yahweh your Heavenly Father. *In it* you shall not do your work–*neither your wife;* neither your son; neither your daughter; neither your manservant; neither your maidservant; neither your cattle; neither the stranger who *dwells* within your gates.

11 For *in* six days Yahweh made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them; and rested the Seventh Day. Therefore, Yahweh blessed the Sabbath Day, and hallowed it; *Yahweh made the Sabbath Day Holy.*

The popular lie about the Seventh Day that you heard, but did not search the Scriptures for the truth, is that the Seventh Day Sabbath was done away with by the Savior or the Apostles. Instead of obeying Yahweh you kept Easter Sunday in worship of the Easter goddess of fornication and adultery and taught your followers to do the same.

Remember, sin is the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, any one of Yahweh's Laws.

● **Yaaqob 2:10-13, 26—**

10 For whoever keeps the whole Law, and yet transgresses one *Law,* he is guilty of all.

11 For He Who said: Do not commit adultery, also said: Do not murder. Now if you do not commit adultery, yet you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the Law.
12 So speak, and so do, as those who are being judged by the Law of liberty–
13 For the Judgment will seem unmerciful to the one not practicing mercy; but *those who practice* mercy will rejoice in Judgment.
26 For *just* as the body without the Word of Yahweh is dead, so the Faith without keeping the Laws of Yahweh is dead also.

● **Yechetzqyah 18:4, 21-22—**

4 Behold, all souls are Mine. *Just* as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine; the soul that sins, it will die.
21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and right, *then* he will surely live; he will not die.
22 And his transgressions that he has committed will not be mentioned against him; in his Righteousness that he has done, he will live.

Notice what this will mean to you when you repent and start keeping Yahweh's Sabbaths.

The evil beastly religion that is prophesied of in **Daniyl 7:25** does not want Yahweh's Mark upon you. That's why she fights against the Seventh Day Sabbath so strongly. Well, guess what? Her time of ignorance and deception that you have followed, taught and upheld has only a few months left.

● **Isayah 58:11-14—**

11 Yahweh will guide you continually, and satisfy your soul in drought, and make fat; *strengthen,* your bones. You will be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters do not fail.
12 And those of you will rebuild the old waste places; you will raise up the foundations of many generations; and you will be called the Repairer of the Breach, the Restorer of Streets to Dwell In;
13 If you turn away your foot from *breaking* the Sabbath: *from* doing your pleasure; *your own business, your own pleasure,* on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the Holy *Day* of Yahweh honorable, and will honor Him *by* not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:
14 Then you will find your joy in Yahweh; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father–for the mouth of Yahweh has spoken *it*.

The beastly system that Daniyl was inspired to write about is the enemy of mankind and of Yahweh. It's no wonder that they fight against Yahweh's Laws. Notice again:

● **Daniyl 7:21—**

I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

This is a religious system but as Daniyl was inspired to write in **Daniyl 11:31**, the armies stand on his part.

● **Daniyl 11:31—**

And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength, and will take away the daily *sacrifice,* and they will bring deadly diseases *caused by* the *many* sexual perversions.

The Prophecy of the fourth beast is fulfilled in the so-called "Holy" Roman Empire, which broke in pieces and devoured the whole world with its teaching of rebellion against Yahweh and against the Saints. Their wars were wars against religions.

Remember the word **iniquity** is word #458 from word #459, and means **transgression of the law, not subject to the law**.

The Savior is speaking to the religions and religious leaders who are teaching against the Laws of Yahweh. He is speaking to all of you religious leaders, who break the Seventh Day Sabbath, illegally lust or fornicate in thought or deed, commit or condone homosexuality, sodomy, bestiality, and murder through abortion or war.

Now look at **Revelation 7** which shows the Quartet being held back and a people being prepared.

● **Revelation 7:1-4—**

1 And after these things I saw four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.
2 And I saw another Malak ascending from the east, having the Seal of the Living Father; and he cried with a loud voice to the four messengers, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,
3 Saying: Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the Servants of our Father in their foreheads.
4 And I heard the number of those who were sealed: *And there were* sealed 144,000 of all the tribes of the children of Israyl.

● **Revelation 7:9-10, 14—**

9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands;
10 And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father Who sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb!
14 And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation, who have truly purified themselves by forsaking God (El) and those who worship God (El), and who have repented from their murders (bloodshed, war).

This multitude will come out of the Great Tribulation that will, at the end, darken the sun. That's the same Tribulation the Savior was speaking of in **Mattithyah 24.** After that Tribulation, the sign of the Son of Man will be seen.

● **Mattithyah 24:29-30—**

29 Immediately, *but* after the Great *Tribulation* of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

30 And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven; and then will all those of the earth who are hostile to *and* have rejected Yahweh—and who have turned their hearts to gods (elohim)—mourn, for they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and great Glory.

● **Revelation 6:12-17—**

12 And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, as a fig tree drops its untimely figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed like a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, sought protection for themselves in their governments and in the assemblies and the houses of their gods (elohim);

16 And said to the houses of their gods (elohim) and the assemblies: Fall on us, and protect us from the face of Him Who sits on the Throne, and from the Judgment of the Lamb!

17 For the Great Day of His Judgment has come, and who will be able to stand?

This evil and adulterous generation will not repent, so the wars and sickness will continue. Four months after the nuclear baby has killed a third part of man over a fourth part of the earth, the sun will be darkened and four-fifths of the earth's population will be dead.

Simple Changes Instituted Now Could Bring Peace In Just A Few Months

Battles have been won, but the wars are still raging. Profits from pharmaceuticals are soaring, but sicknesses and diseases are still multiplying. As we saw in Chapter Three, children are being murdered by the millions (over 46 million) each year by what is called abortion. Everyone is now ready to admit that HIV/AIDS is totally out of hand and there is no cure. The same holds true for a huge number of other STDs and related diseases. Yet, nothing is being done to stop the cause.

In the next few months, everyone will start seeing the death rate surpass the birth rate. We will also see the worst wars and disease epidemics for man and livestock, including mad cow disease. Mad cow disease has been treated like all the other problems of the world. Where money is involved, heads are turned and evil and greed win out over caution and concern.

The love of money is a root of all evil, as the Apostle Shaul wrote to Timothy, but so is the love for pleasure. And in these Last Days the desire for sin—fornication, adultery, sodomy, homosexuality, and bestiality—has filled the minds of all people of all nations of the earth.

As more of these diseases become capable of entering the mind, such as the STD syphilis, encephalitis and the feared bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE) or mad cow disease, both sickness and confusion will bring down the strength of all nations in the next few months.

Even though we are now able to see what all people and nations are coming to, Yahweh says they still will not repent.

● **Revelation 9:20-21—**

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

At the end of this time period, the earth will experience the greatest violence in man's history and all caused by mankind.

● **Isayah 13:9-13—**

9 Behold, the Day of Yahweh comes wonderful, and with the time of sentencing and a Zealous Administration of Justice. The land will be laid desolate; and its sinners will be destroyed from it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations in it will not give their light; the sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause her light to shine.

11 And the world will be called to account for its evil, and the wicked for their iniquities; *sins.* The arrogance of the proud will be caused to cease, and the haughtiness of the terrible will be laid low.

12 A man will be made more rare than fine gold, and mankind more scarce than the pure gold of Ophir.

13 Therefore the heavens will be shaken, and the earth will move out of her place, in the time of sentencing by Yahweh of Hosts and in the day His Justice is zealously administered.

● **Mattithyah 24:7—**

For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics,* and earthquakes in place after place.

You haven't seen anything yet to compare with these next few months, and the last month will be the worst—the worst of the wars, disease epidemics, and the most deaths of any period of history. The Savior named these in **Mattithyah 24:7** and then expounded in **verses 21-22**.

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would

no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

- **Revelation 17:5—**

  And upon her head *was* a name written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth.

Please notice the word **abomination** used in **Revelation 17:5**. This is Scriptural language for eating and touching unclean things. An example of one Law that the religions rebel against, causing abominations, is found in:

- **Leviticus 11:6-8, 11—**

  6 The rabbit, because it chews the cud, but does not have a split hoof, it is unclean to you;
  7 And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it *is* unclean to you.
  8 Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They *are* unclean to you.
  11 *And* they will be an abomination to you. You must not eat their flesh, but you shall regard their carcasses as an abomination.

The word **abomination** refers to something done by one person that causes sickness to himself and can cause that sickness to spread to others.

The great Prophet Isayah was inspired to write the following for this time period of destruction:

- **Isayah 66:17—**

  They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priests in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh, that which is offered to gods (elohim) and the rodent–will be consumed together: says Yahweh.

The Apostle Shaul was also inspired to write on this same abomination.

- **II Corinthians 6:17—**

  Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says Yahweh. Do not touch the unclean, and I will receive you.

Think About This! The Inspired Scriptures Teach Righteousness By Keeping The Laws Of Righteousness

Each of the Laws of Yahweh written in your Holy Scriptures teaches us how to live Righteous lives. The Laws against fornication, adultery, seduction, homosexuality, sodomy, and bestiality, when taught, guide children and adults away from such harmful conduct. The Prophet Mosheh was inspired to write these Perfect Laws, even warning that breaking them would bring sickness to our bodies and confusion to our minds. Science can now prove that sodomy, fornication, adultery, homosexuality and bestiality cause and spread STDs, most of which have no cure, that are now killing millions.

Everyone—doctors, scientists, parents—knows that today's lifestyles are causing all the sickness, all the diseases and confusion to the minds. A confused mind cannot make rational decisions. Therefore weapons of mass destruction are being sought after and acquired. As the weapons are used, the condition of both the earth and the people worsens.

The reason for it all is clear. Character Education in the Perfect Laws of Yahweh is the only thing that will turn all nation's lifestyles around, bringing repentance and healing to the earth and all life in, on and around the earth related to it.

The Righteousness Of Yahweh's Laws

When it comes to Righteousness, health, safety, true love and true peace, there is no comparison between Yahweh's Laws and anything devised by mankind. When anyone reads the Laws of Yahweh it's so easy to see there is simply no better way of life. Consider the simple Law that states:

- **Exodus 20:12—**

  Honor your father and your mother...

The benefits in keeping this Law are never ending. They are enjoyed by all parties involved as long as they live. There is absolutely no way to improve on this Law. Read carefully the next five Laws and see for yourself the Perfection in them. They are all 100% Perfect and Beneficial, as all 613 Laws of Yahweh are.

- **Exodus 20:13-17—**

  13 You shall not murder.
  14 You shall not commit adultery.
  15 You shall not steal.
  16 You shall not bear false testimony against your neighbor.
  17 You shall not covet; *lust after*, your neighbor's house; you shall not covet your neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor anything that *belongs to* your neighbor.

It's a fact that even if these Laws were taught today, with the benefits for obedience to them and the problems we cause ourselves for breaking them, ninety-six percent of crime would stop and sixty-one percent of sickness and disease would stop. Add to these Laws those found in **Leviticus Chapters 18** through **20** and you will take away another twenty-nine percent of today's sickness and disease.

- **Leviticus 18:1-30—**

  1 And Yahweh spoke to Mosheh, saying:
  2 Speak to the children of Israyl and say to them; I *am* Yahweh your Father.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt where you dwelt, shall you not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan, where I am bringing you, shall you not do; neither shall you walk in their Ordinances.

4 You shall observe and do My Judgments, and keep My Ordinances, to walk in them. I *am* Yahweh.

5 You must therefore keep My Statutes, and My Judgments, which, if a man does, he will live through them. I *am* Yahweh.

6 None of you shall approach anyone who is near of kin to you, *in order* to have sexual relations. I *am* Yahweh.

7 The nakedness of your father, which is the nakedness of your mother, you shall not uncover; she is your mother. Do not have sexual relations with her.

8 Do not have sexual relations with your father's wife, *though not your own mother;* it is your father's nakedness.

9 You shall not have sexual relations with your sister, the daughter of your father or of your mother, whether born at home or born abroad.

10 You must not have sexual relations with your son's daughter or your daughter's daughter; *your granddaughters.* Their nakedness you shall not uncover, for they are your own flesh.

11 You must not have sexual relations with your father's wife's daughter, begotten by your father; she is your sister; you shall not uncover her nakedness.

12 You shall not have sexual relations with your father's sister; *your aunt.* She is your father's near kinswoman.

13 You shall not have sexual relations with your mother's sister; *your aunt.* She is your mother's near kinswoman.

14 You shall not have sexual relations with your father's brother's wife. You shall not approach his wife; she is your aunt.

15 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your daughter-in-law. She is your son's wife; you shall not have sexual relations with her.

16 You shall not have sexual relations with your brother's wife; *your sister-in-law.* She belongs to your brother.

17 You shall not marry a woman and her daughter, nor shall you take her son's daughter or her daughter's daughter; *her granddaughter,* to have sexual relations. They are her near kinswomen; it is wickedness and lewdness.

18 You must not marry a woman in addition to her sister, to be a rival to her, having sexual relations with the second sister *while in the* dwelling *in which* the *first* sister is living.

19 Also, you shall not have sexual relations with a woman during the uncleanness of her monthly period; *niddah,* nor during any similar uncleanness; *zabah.*

20 Moreover, you shall not have sexual relations with your neighbor's wife, to defile yourself, *along* with her.

21 You shall not *give* any of your children to the contaminating sexual practices of Nimrod, Romulus, and Remus (Babylon and Rome); *which I, Yahweh, have forbidden you to do.* You shall not profane the Name of Yahweh *by giving your children to these gods (elohim) and their unclean ways.* I *am* Yahweh.

22 You shall not have sexual relations with a man, as with a woman. It is *an act that is* injurious *to others.*

23 Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself, *along* with it; neither shall any woman present herself to have sexual relations with an animal. It is confusion and perversion.

24 Do not defile yourselves in any of these ways, for this is how the nations who are going to be driven out before you became defiled:

25 For the world is defiled because they have given themselves over to sin; and the land itself vomits out her inhabitants.

26 You shall therefore keep My Statutes and My Judgments, and you must not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation nor any of the strangers that sojourn among you–

27 (For all these abominations have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled; *unholy)*–

28 Or the land will vomit you out, if you defile it, as it vomited out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, the person who commits them shall be cut off from among his people.

30 Therefore you shall keep My Ordinance, and commit none of these customs *that* injure others, which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves with them. I *am* Yahweh your Father.

● Leviticus 19:1-37—

1 And Yahweh spoke to Mosheh, saying:

2 Speak to all the congregation of the children of Israyl, and say to them; You shall be holy, for I, Yahweh, your Heavenly Father *am* Holy.

3 Every one of you shall honor his mother and his father, and keep My Sabbaths. I *am* Yahweh your Father.

4 Do not turn to gods (elohim), nor make for yourselves molten images: I *am* Yahweh your Father.

5 If you offer a sacrifice of peace offering to Yahweh, you shall offer it of your own free will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day you offer it, *and also* on the next day; but if any remains until the third day, it must be burned in the fire.

7 If it is eaten at all on the third day, it is an abomination. It shall *then* not be accepted *by Yahweh.*

8 Whoever eats it shall bear responsibility for his sin, because he has profaned what is holy to Yahweh; that person shall be cut off from his people.

9 When you reap the harvest of your land, you shall not completely harvest the corners of your field, nor shall you gather the gleanings of your harvest.

10 You shall not glean your vineyard, nor shall you gather every grape of your vineyard. You shall leave them for the poor and the stranger; I *am* Yahweh your Father.

11 You shall not steal, nor deal falsely, nor lie one to another.

12 Do not vow falsely with My Name, and so profane the Name of your Father. I *am* Yahweh.

13 You shall not defraud your neighbor, nor rob him. Do not hold back the wages of a hired man overnight.

14 Do not curse the deaf or put a stumblingblock in front of the blind; but reverence your Father. I *am* Yahweh.

15 Do not pervert Judgment: You shall not show partiality to the poor, nor honor to the person of the great. In Righteousness you shall judge your neighbor fairly.

16 You shall not go about tale-bearing or slandering among your people. Do not do anything that endangers your neighbor's life. I *am* Yahweh.

17 You shall not hate your neighbor in your heart. Rebuke your brother *or your sister* frankly, so you will not share in his *or her* guilt.

18 Do not seek revenge nor bear a grudge against one of your own people; but you shall love your neighbor; *whether a brother or an enemy,* as yourself. I *am* Yahweh.

19 You must keep My Statutes. You must not let your livestock breed with another kind. You shall not sow your field with mixed seed. You shall not wear clothing woven of linen and wool, *as the holy things in the Tent of Meeting are made.*

20 Whoever has sexual relations with a slave woman betrothed as a concubine to another man, but who has not been ransomed nor given her freedom, there shall be due punishment; but they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he *who is guilty* shall bring his trespass offering to Yahweh, to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting; a ram as a trespass offering.

22 The Priest shall make atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering in front of Yahweh, for his sin which he has done. And the sin he has committed shall be forgiven him.

23 When you have come into the land, and plant any kind of fruit tree, regard its fruit as uncircumcised, that is, forbidden. Three years it shall be forbidden to you. It shall not be eaten.

24 In the fourth year all its fruit will be holy, as a PRAISE OFFERING to Yahweh, *which you will give to the Priests.*

25 Then, in the fifth year, you may eat its fruit. In this way, your harvest will be increased. I *am* Yahweh your Father.

26 You shall not eat anything with the blood. You shall not practice divination nor soothsaying.

27 You shall not shave around the sides; *rounding the corners,* of your head, nor trim the corners of your beard; *disfiguring the edges of your beard.*

28 You shall not cut your bodies for the dead, nor put tattoo marks upon yourselves. I *am* Yahweh.

29 Do not expose your daughter to fornication, adultery, being a whore, *or any other kind of sexual misconduct;* or the land will *totally* fall into fornication, adultery, whoredom, *and every other kind of sexual misconduct;* and the land will become full of wickedness.

30 You shall reverence Me, by keeping My Sabbaths at My Sanctuary; I *am* Yahweh.

31 Do not turn to mediums nor familiar spirits. Do not seek after them, to be defiled by them. I *am* Yahweh.

32 You shall stand up before the gray headed, and *you shall* honor the presence of a Priest or Teacher; thereby giving reverence to your Heavenly Father. I *am* Yahweh.

33 If a stranger lives with you in your land, do not mistreat him.

34 The stranger living with you must be treated as one of your native-born, and you shall love him as yourself; for you were strangers in the land of Egypt. I *am* Yahweh.

35 Do not use dishonest standards when measuring length, weight, or quantity.

36 You shall have honest balances, honest weights, an honest ephah; *a dry measure,* and an honest hin; *a liquid measure.* I *am* Yahweh your Father Who brought you out of the land of Egypt;

37 Therefore, you must observe all My Statutes and My Judgments, and perform and do them. I *am* Yahweh.

● Leviticus 20:1-27—

1 And Yahweh spoke to Mosheh, saying:

2 Again you shall say to the children of Israyl; Whoever among the children of Israyl, or among the strangers who live with you in the land, who gives any of his children to the contaminating sexual practices of Nimrod, Romulus, and Remus (Babylon and Rome), he shall surely be put to death. The people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 I will turn My face from that man and he will be cut off from his people; for by giving his children to the contaminating sexual practices of Nimrod, Romulus, and Remus (Babylon and Rome), he has defiled My Sanctuary, and profaned My Holy Name.

4 And if the people of the land should in any way hide their eyes from that man, when he gives *any* of his children to the contaminating sexual practices of Nimrod, Romulus, and Remus (Babylon and Rome), and they do not put him to death,

5 Then I will turn My face from that man and from his family, and their people will be cut off; both him, and all who follow him in prostituting themselves to the contaminating sexual practices of Nimrod, Romulus, and Remus (Babylon and Rome).

6 And the person who turns to mediums and familiar spirits, to prostitute himself with them, I will turn My face from that person, and he will be cut off from his people.

7 Consecrate and sanctify yourselves therefore, and be holy, for I *am* Yahweh your Father.

8 You must therefore keep My Statutes, and perform and do them; I *am* Yahweh Who consecrates and sanctifies you.

9 If anyone curses his father or mother, he shall surely be put to death. He has cursed his father or his mother. His blood shall be upon his own head.

10 The man who commits adultery with another man's wife**,** *or* with the wife of his brother**,** the adulterer and adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 The man who has sexual relations with his father's wife has uncovered his father's nakedness; both of them will die, because their blood have been poisoned.

12 If a man has sexual relations with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death. They have committed perversion. Their blood shall be upon their own heads.

13 If a man has sexual relations with a male, as he has sexual relations with a woman, both of them have committed an *act that is* injurious *to others.* They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon their own heads.

14 If a man marries a woman and *also* her mother, it is wickedness. They shall be burned with fire, both he and they, in order that there may be no wickedness among you.

15 If a man has sexual relations with an animal, he shall surely be put to death, and you shall kill the animal.

16 If a woman approaches an animal and has sexual relations with it, you shall kill the woman and the animal. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood is upon them.

17 If a man marries his sister, the daughter of either his father or his mother, and they have sexual relations, it is a wicked thing. They must be cut off in the sight of their people; he has uncovered his sister's nakedness, and he will bear the guilt of his sin.

18 If a man lies with a woman during her monthly period; *niddah,* or during her other uncleanness; *zabah,* and has sexual relations with her, he has exposed the source of her flow, and she has also uncovered it. Both of them must be cut off from their people.

19 Do not have sexual relations with the sister of your mother or the sister of your father; *your aunt,* for that would uncover his near of kin. They shall bear their guilt.

20 If a man has sexual relations with his uncle's wife; *his aunt,* he has uncovered his uncle's nakedness. They will bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 If a man marries his brother's wife, it is an unclean, impure thing. He has uncovered his brother's nakedness. They shall be childless.
22 You must therefore keep all My Statutes and all My Judgments, and perform and do them, so that the land where I am bringing you to live may not vomit you out;
23 And you must not walk according to the customs of the nations who are going to be driven out before you. Because they committed all these things, they have made themselves abhorrent and loathesome.
24 But I have said to you: You shall inherit their land, and I will give it to you to possess, a land flowing with milk and honey. I *am* Yahweh your Father Who has separated and set you apart from the nations.
25 You must therefore distinguish between clean and unclean animals, and between clean and unclean birds. You shall not make yourselves abominable by animal, or by bird, or by any kind of living thing that moves along on the ground–those which I have set apart as unclean for you.
26 You are to be My Holy Ones, for I, Yahweh, *am* Holy, and have separated and set you apart from the nations, I have called you out that you should be Mine.
27 A man or woman who is a medium, or who has familiar spirits, shall surely be put to death; they shall stone them with stones. Their blood shall be upon their own heads.

If the whole world had been teaching these Laws diligently to all children, we would not have the killer diseases we are facing today.

There are 613 Laws of Yahweh written in the original Inspired *Book of Yahweh*, which Yahweh shows will bring Total Perfection when taught and kept by all nations.

The Prophet Daniyl was inspired to write about a world ruling kingdom identified as the fourth beastly system, ruled by a religion that would, as Daniyl shows, **devour,** meaning take into, teach and lead all the earth into another set of laws other than Yahweh's Laws. The Prophet Daniyl showed that this religion and the governments ruled by it would actually change, move away from, and do away with the Laws of Yahweh.

● **Daniyl 7:21, 25—**

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;
25 And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

Daniyl also showed that these acts of rebellion would be allowed by the Kingdom of Yahweh. This beastly system's way would not be held back or challenged until a certain time period identified in the last part of **Daniyl 7:25**.

● **Daniyl 7:25—**

And he will speak *great* words against Yahweh, and will wear out; *mentally attack to cause to fall away,* the Saints of Yahweh, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

The time period in which these religions are challenged is shown by the Prophet Daniyl to be the time of The End, when the governments of and by the people actually destroy themselves to the extent that they would finally realize that their ways bring total destruction.

● **Daniyl 7:11-12—**

11 I beheld, then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spoke; I beheld until the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.
12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their governments taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

Remember the Scriptural fact you just read; **beast** refers to governments of and by the people.

In **verse 11**, the burning flame is speaking of the great nuclear wars that will take place near the end of this time period which will darken the sun, cutting off any hope of life unless a Higher Power provides assistance.

The wars and the great disease epidemics and famines that are all caused by mankind's rebellion against Yahweh's Laws are allowed by Yahweh for the purpose of proving to mankind that peace and health cannot be achieved by any other means except by strict obedience to Yahweh's Laws.

What has brought these diseases throughout the world, along with the confusion of the minds and the hatred, violence and wars, is still present in all religions according to the Words of the Savior and the Prophets.

● **Mattithyah 24:12—**

And because the breaking of Yahweh's Laws will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

Mankind speaks of love; in fact, they say the word a lot. Yet, they have and kill over 46 million babies a year. They also make and sell bombs that can be used for no other purpose than to kill their fellow man. These are the works of their own hands. Compare the following Scriptures.

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;
2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:
3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.
4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.
6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

● **Revelation 9:1-4—**

1 And the Fifth Malak sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth; and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.
2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit as the smoke of a great furnace. And the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit.
3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth; and to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.
4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, nor any tree—but only those men who do not have the Seal of Yahweh in their foreheads.

The Seal of Yahweh is the 613 Laws of Yahweh and the Prophecy that shows what will occur to the world when sin has reached its peak.

● **Revelation 9:5-21—**

5 And it was granted to them that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five moons; *months;* and their torment *was* like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man.
6 And in those days men will seek death, and will not find it; and will long to die, but death will flee from them.
7 And the shapes of the locusts were similar to horses prepared for battle; and on their heads *were,* as it were, crowns like gold; and their faces *were* like the faces of men;
8 And they had hair like the hair of women; and their teeth *were* like *the teeth* of lions;
9 And they had breastplates, as it were, breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* like the sound of chariots with many horses running to battle;
10 And they had tails similar to scorpions, and there were stings in their tails; and their power *was* to hurt men five moons; *months.*
11 And they had a king over them: the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew language *is* Abaddon; *Destruction,* but in the Greek language he has the name Apollyon; *Destroyer.*
12 One woe is past. Behold, there come two more woes after this.
13 And the Sixth Malak sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before Yahweh,
14 Saying to the Last Malak which had the trumpet: Loose the four messengers who are bound for the great River Euphrates!
15 And the four messengers were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a moon; *month,* and a year, in order to slay the third part of man.
16 And the number of the army of the horsemen *was* two hundred thousand thousand; for I heard the number of them.
17 And in my vision, I saw the horses and those who sat upon them *like this: They* had breastplates of fire; *red,* and of jacinth; *blue,* and brimstone; *yellow,* and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire, and smoke, and brimstone.
18 By these three were the third part of man killed: by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.
19 For their power is in their mouths and in their tails; for their tails *were* similar to serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.
20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;
21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Please notice **verse 20**. These are the works of their hands, the weapons they make and sell. So it is business as usual.

My Authority

Remember the Savior's Words in:

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

To the Catholic priest who tried to discredit Yahweh's Work in a recent article, since you quoted and seem to believe some of the Savior's Words, I believe you should take stock in the rest of His writings as well. The Savior said this Message would be preached.

The answer to your question, if indeed you do want an answer, is given by the Savior. I see there is great danger for you if you fail to accept the Savior's answer. Let's first look at your question that you asked in your article. You said...

> "Just read the last line of the same Gospel passage: "But of that day or hour, no one knows, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father." If neither the angels nor the Son (insofar as he is man and not insofar as he is God) know the day or hour of the end, is it possible that a member of some sect or some religious fanatic would know and be authorized to announce it?"

The Savior gave you part of the answer in **Mattithyah 24:14,** showing that this Message would be taken to all nations as a witness. This Message, as you just read, is about the nuclear wars that will darken the sun and kill four-fifths of the earth's population. It's not just the Message of the Temple being destroyed.

The Book of **Revelation** was not written until about 96 A.D., approximately twenty-six years after the Temple was destroyed, and it also shows this same Great Tribulation and the One authorizing the foretelling of these events. Notice the following Scripture.

● **Revelation 11:1-2—**

1 And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the Temple of Yahweh, and the altar, and its confines; *where they worship within.*

2 But the court which is outside the Temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles. And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.

History shows that the Temple has been built twice, enlarged once and destroyed twice but it has never been built without the outer court. Since the Temple was destroyed around 70 A.D. and the Book of **Revelation** was not given until around 96 A.D., **Revelation Chapter 11** cannot be speaking of the same Temple.

In this chapter, we see that Yahweh gave Yahshua the Prophecies to instruct someone after 96 A.D. to measure the Temple, but this time, leave out the outer court.

In the 1/2007 issue of *The Prophetic Word* magazine there is a complete article about the Temple and the plans to rebuild the Temple and why the outer court is left out. I urge you to read it. Following is a brief exerpt concerning this Prophecy. Study this Prophecy, it's great and permitted by Great Yahweh, the Creator of all that exists and the Savior.

An Amazing Prophecy!

There is an absolutely amazing Prophecy; a Prophecy which Yechetzqyah was inspired by Yahweh to write. In it, he gives the measurements of the third Temple. These measurements have never been used before, in the manner in which Yechetzqyah gave them. The first Temple was built under Solomon; the second Temple was rebuilt under Zerubbabel; which was later refurbished by Herod. What makes this Prophecy amazing is the fact that this Prophecy reveals that Yechetzqyah saw the Temple Mount in our day, with a building which sits upon it at this present time.

Not only this, Yechetzqyah's Prophecies show us a definite way to peace, with a Peaceful Solution to the problems now existing between the Jews and the Arabs. Please notice carefully as this great Prophecy unfolds in the following pages. As you read, please keep in mind that Yechetzqyah's Prophecies were inspired by Yahweh. Therefore, Yechetzqyah's Prophecies, written on the following pages, will be just as sure to come to pass as the Prophecy that Yechetzqyah wrote about the city of Tyre.

When studying Yechetzqyah's Prophecies, it becomes very clear that they were inspired by a Superior Being. No person could make Prophecies such as those in **Yechetzqyah 26**, concerning a powerful city to be doomed to destruction, and then bring it to pass in detail over 250 years later.

We should be able to see that Yechetzqyah was inspired by Yahweh to write these Prophecies and that he was given the measurements of the Temple by Yahweh.

Through the Scriptures, we know:

● These Temple measurements were inspired by Yahweh;

● These measurements were not used by Ezrayah (Ezra), Nehemyah (Nehemiah), or Zerubbabel when they returned to rebuild the Temple after the Babylonian Captivity;

● These measurements were not used by Herod when he refurbished the Temple;

● These measurements were given to us, to be used to build the Temple now.

In the 1980s and 1990s, I traveled to Israyl, along with three other engineers, to study the design of the Temple Mount along with the design that Yechetzqyah gave in his Magnificent Prophecy.

Many scholars have thought that Yechetzqyah made a mistake as he wrote down some of the measurements; that he was just going by memory, or trying to remember the measurements of Solomon's Temple. They claim his memory failed him, and he wrote the measurements wrong. That is not the case at all. First, we can see from the Magnificent Prophecy that Yechetzqyah wrote, that it was a Prophecy to take place at a later date. More than that, this Prophecy is for our day.

Yechetzqyah shows us the Temple Mount as it appears in this day, not in his day or when he was alive. **Yechetzqyah 40:1-5** shows that he was brought to the Temple Mount in our day, in our generation. The measurements that Yechetzqyah wrote have never been used before, but are to be used now, by this generation.

● **Yechetzqyah 40:1-5—**

1 In the twenty-fifth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the moon, in the fourteenth year after the city had fallen; in the selfsame day the Hand of Yahweh was upon me, and He took me there.

2 In the visions of Yahweh, He brought me into the land of Israyl, and set me upon the greatly exalted mountain; and on it, like a building of a city on the south.

3 When he took me there, then behold, a being; *man-like,* whose appearance resembled bronze. With a line of flax and a measuring reed in his hand, he stood in the clearing, or *opening.*

4 Then the being said to me: Son of man, look with your eyes and hear with your ears, and fix your mind

upon everything that I show you; for the purpose that I show *this* to you, *were* you brought here. Declare all that you see to the house of Israyl.

5 And behold, there was an adjoining separation; *dividing structure,* around a Temple. In the being's hand was a measuring reed six *long cubits; about 10 1/2 feet—each* cubit; *about 1 1/2 feet,* with a handbreadth; *about 3 inches.* So he measured the separation's width to the structure, one reed; *about 10 1/2 feet,* and the height; *rise,* one reed.

Yechetzqyah was among the captives being physically held in Babylon, just as **Yechetzqyah 1:1** says. In the visions of Yahweh, Yechetzqyah was brought to Israyl and set on the Temple Mount, as it is seen today.

There is no evidence that Yechetzqyah ever physically returned to Israyl during the remainder of his life, but in the visions from Yahweh, he returned to the Temple Mount in our day, when another building was sitting on the Mount, south of where the Temple of Yahweh once stood. We see that a city building or a public building is standing there.

- **Yechetzqyah 40:2—**

In the visions of Yahweh, He brought me into the land of Israyl, and set me upon the greatly exalted mountain; and on it, like a building of a city on the south.

This was not a city that Yechetzqyah saw, this was one single building—a city building: a public building.

Yechetzqyah was set on the Temple Mount, and sitting on the Temple Mount was the Moslem Mosque at the south of the Temple. This was all Yechetzqyah could see, and that was exactly what he did see.

Yechetzqyah was not speaking about the city of Yerusalem; there would be no need to tell them about seeing part of the city to the south. This was one single building, which was, in fact, strange to Yechetzqyah, because he had not seen this building before. No public building had ever stood there before, but in Yechetzqyah's vision, a public building was sitting south of the Temple.

The building that Yechetzqyah saw was none other than the Dome of the Rock Mosque, which is sitting on the Temple Mount at this time. This Mosque is to remain in its same location, with a dividing wall separating it from the rebuilt Temple.

This is a Peaceful Solution to building the Temple in this generation. There is a viable plan whereby both faiths, Moslem and Jewish, can worship side by side in privacy. Notice, there is a wall to separate the Temple from the Mosque, written in Prophecy.

- **Yechetzqyah 40:5—**

And behold, there was an adjoining separation; *dividing structure,* around a Temple...

In Yechetzqyah's Prophecy, the outer court was not rebuilt when the Temple was rebuilt. Yes, the rebuilt Temple sits right beside the Dome of the Rock Mosque, with only a dividing wall separating the Dome of the Rock Mosque from the inner court of the Temple. These measurements, given by Yechetzqyah, show that this dividing wall separating the Mosque from the inner court serves no military purpose, it only serves as a privacy fence.

Never before in the history of the Temple has the Temple been built without its outer court, but never before has there been a Mosque sitting on the Temple Mount.

Yahweh shows that neither the Arabs or the Jews need to be harmed and do not need to fight over the Temple Mount. Yahweh shows that the Temple can and will be built on the vacant land where the Temple stood before, and that a dividing wall will be built to separate the Arab worshipers from the Jewish worshipers.

The troubles which are centered around the Middle East currently involve all nations. Any day now, these troubles could flare up beyond containment, risking national security everywhere.

We are not merely facing the possibility of war from the nations which surround us, but are facing the reality that all the world's major powers will be involved as well.

Every living being on the earth is facing the results of the mighty nuclear arsenals that have been stockpiled by nearly every nation on this planet. Every day brings destruction one step closer. You need Yahweh on your side now, and the way to have Yahweh on your side is to turn to the great Laws of Yahweh; then you will have peace.

- **Proverbs 16:6-7—**

6 By Mercy and Truth iniquity is purged; by Reverence for Yahweh, *men* depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please Yahweh, He makes even his enemies be at peace with him.

We then read in:

- **Nachumyah 1:15—**

Behold, upon the mountains the feet of him who brings glad tidings, who publishes peace! O Yahdah, keep your appointed Feasts; perform your vows. Then the wicked will no longer invade you; he will be utterly cut off.

If we fail to do this simple task now, we can only expect Zecharyah's Prophecy to be fulfilled, which says:

- **Zecharyah 7:12-13—**

12 Yes, they made their hearts like a *hard* adamant stone, in order not to hear the Laws and the Words, which Yahweh of Hosts had sent by His Spirit through the former Prophets.

13 *Just* as I called, and they would not hear, so they called, and I would not hear, says Yahweh of Hosts!

I said earlier that the measurements given by Yechetzqyah have never been used in any Temple previously. I do not believe we should insult an Inspired Prophet of Yahweh by saying that Yechetzqyah made a mistake. Many of Yechetzqyah's Prophecies have been fulfilled in detail. We should realize these measurements were not used before, because they were written for our generation.

I visited Israyl several times to work on these measurements. Working with me on this project are experts in the fields of engineering and construction, who also visited Israel for this same purpose. We spent hundreds of hours working to lay out the exact pattern of the next Temple according to the exact measurements of the Temple prophesied by Yechetzqyah.

Yahweh Himself gave us these measurements. Yes, Yahweh inspired us to see what He had inspired to be written for all the world to see.

I want you to see that these measurements exactly fit the area of vacant ground lying north of the Dome of the Rock, on the Temple Mount.

Yechetzqyah's Prophetic Proof

In the March/April 1983 issue of the *Biblical Archeology Review*, Dr. Asher S. Kaufman, in his article on pages 40-58: *Where the Ancient Temple of Jerusalem Stood; Extant 'Foundation Stone' for the Ark of the Covenant Is Identified,* has proven that the first and second Temples sat exactly in line with the Golden Gate: the east gate.

Dr. Kaufman's article shows a straight line running from the Golden Gate on the east, directly to the ''Dome of the Tablets,'' which now sits northwest of the Dome of the Rock. The Dome of the Tablets, as Dr. Kaufman has also proven, is the foundation stone upon which the Ark of the Covenant rested inside the Holy of Holies.

Yes, as Dr. Kaufman has proven in this article, the original Temple site is approximately 330 feet (100 meters) northwest of the Dome of the Rock. The Dome of the Rock was not built on the site of the Temple. The Dome of the Rock was built south of it.

The next thing one must understand is the fact that Yahweh has established a pattern of how to build the Temple. The same pattern has always been followed, whether the Tent of Meeting set up by Mosheh; the first Temple built under Solomon; the second Temple built by Zerubbabel; or Herod's refurbishing of the second Temple. The Scriptural dimensions have been given to us in these Last Days, through the Prophet Yechetzqyah, for the rebuilding of Yahweh's Temple according to this same pattern.

When Yechetzqyah was given this vision of Yahweh for the Temple of these Last Days, Yechetzqyah saw this Temple just as it would be set up in our day. One of the first things which was confirmed to him was the measure which would be used for this Temple: the long cubit—a cubit plus a handbreadth.

- **Yechetzqyah 40:3,5—**

  3 When he took me there, then behold, a being; *manlike,* whose appearance resembled bronze. With a line of flax and a measuring reed in his hand, he stood in the clearing, or *opening.*

  5 And behold, there was an adjoining separation; *dividing structure,* around a Temple. In the being's hand was a measuring reed six *long cubits; about 10 1/2 feet each* cubit; *about 1 1/2 feet,* with a handbreadth; *about 3 inches.* So he measured the separation's width to the structure, one reed; *about 10 1/2 feet,* and the height; *rise,* one reed.

- **Yechetzqyah 43:13—**

  And these *are* the measurements of the altar in the *long cubits; about 1 3/4 feet*–the *long* cubit being a cubit; *about 1 1/2 feet,* with a handbreadth; *about 3 inches.* And the gutter *was one* cubit *deep,* and one cubit wide, with a border of one span; *a rim about 9 inches wide* next to the edge of it all around; and this was the top of the altar.

In Dr. Kaufman's article, he established the length of the cubit used in the construction of the second Temple as that of the median cubit; which was divided into six hand-breadths, a measure totaling 43.7 centimeters, a length of approximately 17.480 inches.

However, *The Interpreter's Dictionary of the Bible,* Volume 4, page 837, under *Weights and Measures*, gives us this information about Yechetzqyah's cubit:

> The measuring reed of Ezekiel's escort in his visions extended in length "six in length" (Ezek. 40:5). The word "long" (RSV) is not in the Hebrew, but clearly the text implies that there was a short cubit, the more common one, and that Ezekiel's cubit was this short one plus a handbreadth. The length of this cubit again is specified in Ezek. 43:13. If we take the common cubit, like the short Egyptian cubit, to consist of six palms, Ezekiel's cubit would be, like the long Egyptian cubit, seven palms, so that the six-cubit measuring reed would be seven ordinary cubits long. This would be, according to the foregoing calculation, 51.829 centimeters or 20.405 inches.

Therefore, the pattern used in building Yechetzqyah's Temple would be the same pattern which was established in the beginning by Yahweh for His House. The length of each cubit would be extended by one handbreadth, thereby making this Temple a larger structure.

The foundation of this Temple has already been laid; it is still intact.

- **Zecharyah 4:9—**

  The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of

this House; his hands will also finish it. And you will know that Yahweh of Hosts has sent me to you.

Yes, the elevations and the land contouring have already been prepared by Yahweh. All that remains is minimal excavation of the existing courts to reach the foundation, which has already been laid.

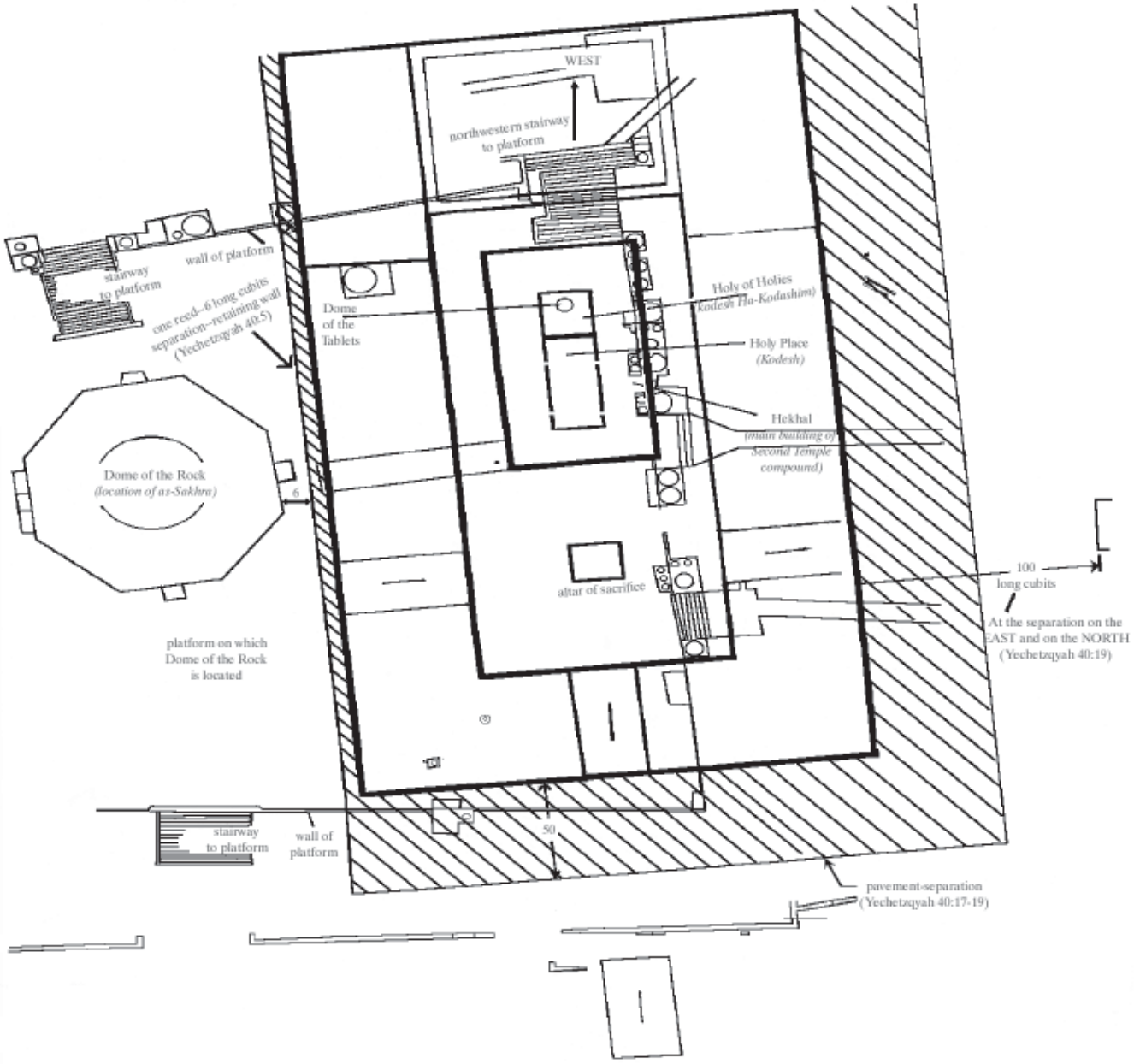
The foundation is under the existing platform of the Temple Mount, waiting for the construction to begin. The Vestibule, Holy Place, and Most Holy Place are recorded. The Altar is measured, the building on the west is measured, with the Priests' kitchens established, the Priests' rooms and singers' chambers are designated, etc. The entrances and exits of the people are written. All that remains is to begin.

Measure The Pattern

We read in:

- **Yechetzqyah 43:10—**

  Son of man, show the house to the house of Israyl, so that they may be ashamed of their iniquities; and let them measure the pattern.



The word translated **pattern** in the *King James Version,* translated **plan** in the *New International Version,* is word #8508 in the Hebrew Dictionary of *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance,* and means **admeasurement, i.e. consummation—pattern, sum**.

The definition of the word **pattern**, from Webster's Dictionary, page 1042, shows:

> **pat.tern** n. patron, hence something to be imitated, pattern: see patron]
> 2. a model or plan used as a guide in making things; set of forms to the shape of which material is cut for assembly into the finished article.

Therefore, Yechetzqyah's Temple will have specific dimensions in fulfillment of the Plan which Yahweh has given through Prophecy.

On the previous page is the diagram of Yechetzqyah's pattern; his plan which Yahweh gave to him, laid on top of the Temple Mount platform. As you can see, the third Temple is a larger structure than the first and second Temples, due to the fact that Yechetzqyah's cubit was a larger cubit. As you can also see, Yechetzqyah's Temple measurements fit this area perfectly.

Then, we come to the most conclusive evidence presented in the Scriptures that Yechetzqyah was standing on the Temple Mount in our day. This evidence is the fact that the outer court of the original Temple was not rebuilt in its entirety at the time Yechetzqyah's Temple is rebuilt.

Before we begin going through the Scriptures themselves, I must inform you that Yechetzqyah was being led through this Temple complex by a being, who measured with the reed of six long cubits, and who admonished Yechetzqyah to write what he saw as they walked along.

The first place they stood was on the Temple Mount, but the first place they began measuring was on the south. We find in:

● **Yechetzqyah 40:2,5—**

> 2 In the visions of Yahweh, He brought me into the land of Israyl, and set me upon the greatly exalted mountain; and on it, like a building of a city on the south.
> 5 ...So he measured the separation's width to the structure, (to the Dome of the Rock) one reed; *about 10 1/2 feet,* and the height; *rise,* one reed.

Yes, on the **south** of the Temple Mount, where they were standing, was the Moslem Mosque called the Dome of the Rock. The separation's width to this structure was one reed.

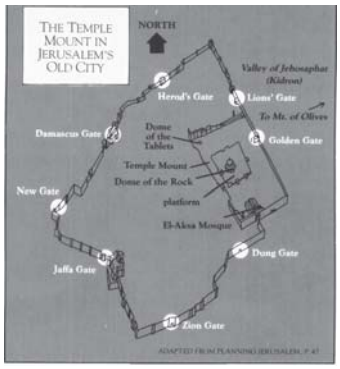
After they measured this separation to this structure, Yechetzqyah and the being walked to the east gate: the Golden Gate, and began its detailed measurements, as you may read in **Yechetzqyah 40:6-16**.

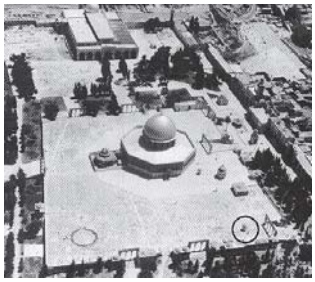
After this, they proceeded to the outer court area of the Temple. We read in:

● **Yechetzqyah 40:17-19—**

> 17 Then he brought me towards an outer court *area*. And behold, rooms; *dwellings,* and a pavement being constructed by the court all around; thirty rooms facing the pavement.
> 18 Now the pavement next to the *inner* gates, was the same as the length to the gates of the lower pavement.
> 19 Then he measured the width from the forefront of the lower gate to the outer front of the inner court, at the separation, a hundred cubits to the east; and to the north, *a hundred cubits.*

Viewing the Temple Mount from the air clarifies some of the features discussed in this article. We are looking south. The southern perimeter of the Temple Mount is on a line with the domed end of the El-Aksa Mosque; the western edge of the Temple Mount is marked by distinctive walls with open arched entrances along much of its length. The eastern and northern edges of the Mount are just outside the area of the photo to the left and on the bottom. The Dome of the Rock on its platform dominates the Temple Mount. The Dome of the Tablets (circled in black) is an unassuming structure in the north-western corner of the platform. The perimeter of the Dome of the Rock platform is clearly indicated by vegetation on the east and north (bottom). On the west (right), vegetation marks half of the perimeter and the line continues to the southwestern corner where a small domed structure is located. Two archways interrupting vegetation accent the southern line of the platform on which the Dome of the Rock is located. These free-standing arches and others are at the top of stairways leading to the platform from the lower levels of the surrounding Temple Mount. Although it cannot be seen in this view, the Golden Gate, in the eastern wall of the Temple Mount, is found on a line drawn to the east from the Dome of the Tablets.





Biblical Archaeology Review
March/April 1983

I want to draw your attention to **Yechetzqyah 40:19** to the fact that there are pavements measuring 100 cubits: about 175 feet, in this outer court which only extend to the east and to the north.

In other words: There is no pavement extending 100 cubits to the south, because that is where Yechetzqyah saw the Moslem Mosque standing.

The diagram shows this separation-pavement extending to the **east** and to the **north** (**Yechetzqyah 40:19**), with the separation-retaining wall one reed from the structure (Dome of the Rock) on the south (**Yechetzqyah 40:2,5**).

To corroborate the fact that the Dome of the Rock sits to the south of the Temple Mount, Dr. Kaufman points out in his article that the Mishnah (Middot 2:1) states that the greater part of the outer court (Har Ha-Bayit) in the original Temple was on the south.

However, in Yechetzqyah's Temple, this area on the south only extends one reed, about 10½ feet,

Do you realize what this means? This means that the Dome of the Rock was built on what is known as the south outer court area. Yes, there are pavements extending only on the east side and the north side. There is no pavement on the west side, because the building (with the Priests' kitchens) will take up this area, just as **Yechetzqyah 41:12** states.

There is no pavement on the south side, because that is where the Moslem Mosque sits.

All of these measurements have been checked over and over. We do have the exact measurements of Yechetzqyah's Temple: The Excavations, the Gates, the Courts, with the Vestibule, the Holy Place, and the Most Holy Place, all according to this Prophecy inspired by Yahweh, and according to its exact Scriptural dimensions.

Yahweh has given us these measurements. We, The House of Yahweh, have these measurements. They are ready. Let us rebuild the Temple of Yahweh for these Last Days.

Notice, someone is given the commission to show how the Temple will be rebuilt. That someone is shown to you by the Savior in the very next verses.

● **Revelation 11:3-4—**

3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

4 These are, as it were, the two olive trees, and, as it were, the two lamps *of the seven lamp Lampstand,* ministering for the Father in the earth.

These Two Witnesses are brothers, whose Work was assigned by Yahweh. We will briefly discuss this topic in just a moment, but you need to get the 12/2002 issue of *The Prophetic Word* for full understanding. Study it closely. The Work assigned to the Two Witnesses is a great Prophecy that is 99% fulfilled at this time.

Now I would like to show you more of the Savior's Words.

The life of the Savior was prophesied, as is the Last Days' Work of Yahweh. In fact, there is no Work of Yahweh other than that prophesied. All others come by their own authority and are not of Yahweh.

● **Amosyah 3:6-7—**

6 Will a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? Will iniquity *fostered by religious imposters* be taking place in a city, and Yahweh not also have a *Righteous* Work there?

7 Most assuredly Father Yahweh will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied *in advance* by His Servants the Prophets.

The One called the Savior was foretold of in Prophecy before He was born. Notice His Words.

● **Yahchanan 5:31, 36—**

31 If I *alone* testify in My behalf, My testimony is not valid.

36 But I have testimony *even* greater than *that* of Yahchanan: the Works which the Father has given Me to finish—the same Works that I do—they testify on My behalf that the Father has sent Me.

Remember what the Savior said about false religions.

● **Mattithyah 7:15-18—**

15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?

17 Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity.

18 A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor *can* a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness.

The Savior fulfilled the Prophecies written about Him. Therefore, His Works testified concerning His authority. An evil man could not have fulfilled the Righteous Work of living without sin.

The Work of Yahweh in these Last Days will be the same, according to the Prophecies written about Yahweh's chosen Servant and the body of people he teaches and the Work they are doing. Now, let's look at:

● **Yahchanan 5:37-39, 46, 43—**

37 And the Father Himself, Who has sent Me, testifies on My behalf. You have neither heard His Voice at any time, nor seen His shape;

38 Nor do you have His Word dwelling in you; *you reject the Laws and the Prophets,* because Whom He has sent, Him you do not believe.

39 Search the Scriptures; for in them you think you have Eternal Life—and these are they which testify of Me.

46 For had you believed Mosheh, you would have believed Me, for he wrote about Me.

43 I have come in My Father's Name, but you do not follow Me. Let another come in his own name; him you will follow *in order to obey!*

The same holds true for the Last Days' Work of Yahweh. If you do not believe all that the Prophets

have spoken, you will not be a part of Yahweh's Last Days' Work.

● **Luke 24:25, 27—**

25 Then He said to them: O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken!

27 And beginning at Mosheh; *the Laws,* and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself.

● **Yahchanan 6:29—**

Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the work of Yahweh: that you believe in Him Whom He has sent.

Remember this, you just read the Words of the Savior. If you don't believe His Words, you should not quote them. In so doing, you pretend to believe and He will surely hold you guilty if you do not obey.

You also need to compare the Savior's Words with those of the Inspired Apostles.

● **Hebrews 4:8-10, 4, 11—**

8 Now Yahshua caused them to rest in obedience to the Law, spoken of by Yahweh in a day previously.

9 Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of Yahweh,

10 For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works, as Yahweh *did* from His.

4 For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh *Day,* in this way: And Yahweh rested the Seventh Day from all His Works.

11 Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief.

● **Hebrews 10:21, 16, 26-27—**

21 And *having* a High Priest over The House of Yahweh:

16 This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says Yahweh: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them;

26 For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, yes, a Zealous Judgment. For it will come to pass that the adversaries will be devoured.

The Savior and His Apostles kept Yahweh's Holy Sabbaths, just like Yahweh, by resting on the Seventh Day, not the First Day, which you switched. I know it was not you, personally, who changed the Laws but if you don't repent, you become as guilty as the one who did. I suggest that you read our books, *The Lost Faith of the Apostles and Prophets* and *The End*, they are full of Truth.

Back To My Authority

Just as the Prophets foretold the Work of Yahshua the Messiah, Savior and now High Priest over The House of Yahweh, they also foretold of The House of Yahweh, the Last Days' Work, that was prophesied to be, and was actually, established in this generation.

I want to make you aware of the Savior's Words once again, concerning the place to worship. There is a reason for this. Yahweh chooses where to place His Name. This is the Law:

● **Deuteronomy 12:4-8—**

4 You must not worship Yahweh your Father in such ways; *Yahweh your Father is not a god (el).*

5 But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; *The House of Yahweh*–the Place which Yahweh your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name–and there you must go.

6 There you must bring your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes, and special gifts you have vowed to give, your freewill offerings, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks.

7 There, in front of Yahweh your Father, you and your families shall eat, and you shall rejoice in all that you have put your hand to do, because Yahweh your Father has blessed you.

8 You must not at all do as we are doing here this day—every man doing whatever is right in his own eyes—

This is the instruction from Yahshua.

● **Mattithyah 4:4—**

But He answered, and said; It is written: Man does not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of Yahweh.

● **Deuteronomy 6:1, 7, 25—**

1 Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which Yahweh your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them in the land you are crossing over to possess;

7 And you must teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house, and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up.

25 And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

If all religions would repent and start obeying **Deuteronomy 6:1, 7, 25**, the wars would stop. We would all have Righteous Laws that we could agree on. That's peace!

Yahshua knew the Prophecies. He knew He would be killed. He knew His Disciples would do a work to preserve Book Two of *The Book of Yahweh* for the Last Days' Work. He knew they would be run out of Yerusalem and go back to Galilee, specifically to Abilene, Israyl to do this Work. They would then be killed and The House of Yahweh would disappear from memory. He also knew that Yahweh's Name would not be used again until what He called the Last Generation. Therefore, He said the following to His Disciples.

● **Mattithyah 10:16—**

Behold, I send you out like sheep in the midst of wolves; therefore, be as wise as serpents, and as harmless as doves.

What do wolves do to sheep? They injure and kill them. We have records of the deaths of eleven of

the twelve Disciples.

Yahchanan, who recorded the Book of **Revelation**, was taken as a prisoner to the Isle of Patmos; the exact circumstances of his death are unknown to this day.

The House of Yahweh became unknown to all nations for 1,900 years. But Prophecy showed it would not be unknown forever. Yahweh said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." The Savior called the Last Days, the Last Generation. The Savior also said that Yahweh's House would not be in the land of Israyl.

● **Yahchanan 4:21—**

Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem.

If not in Yahdah or Yerusalem, where then would it be? Yahweh said that it would be established in the Last Days, in the top nation of all nations. One Prophet was inspired to write that it would be in a Babylonish land not yet established. Another Prophet said that Yahweh's House would teach Yahweh's Laws and as a result of that, about two billion people would come out of the Great Tribulation and would beat their weapons of war into farming equipment and they would learn war no more. Another Prophet said to remember the Laws of Mosheh, because they will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children and the hearts of the children to the fathers. Another said, hold back the wars of the Great Tribulation until Yahweh's people are sealed. Another said, "seal the Laws among My Disciples."

● **Isayah 8:16, 20—**

16 Bind up the Prophecy; seal the Laws among My Disciples.

20 To the Law and to the Prophecy: if they speak not according to these Words, *it is* because there is no light in them.

All of these Prophecies, and many more, were inspired by Yahweh Who testifies to the Authority that He gave His House.

I noticed in the article written by the Catholic priest that he used the following Scriptures.

● **Hebrews 10:11-12—**

11 And every Priest stands daily, ministering and offering again and again the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins;

12 But this Man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down at the right hand of Yahweh.

I draw your attention a little further down to:

● **Hebrews 10:16—**

This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says Yahweh: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them.

Hebrews 10:16 shows the reason Yahshua holds the position of being at the right hand of Yahweh, renewing Yahweh's wonderful Covenant once again in the re-established House of Yahweh.

● **Hebrews 10:21—**

And *having* a High Priest over The House of Yahweh:

Compare that to:

● **Revelation 3:7, 10, 13, *KJV*—**

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things said he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth.

10 Because thou hast kept the Word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

The following information gives us the correct translation of **Revelation 3:7, 10, 13**.

The word **Malak**, **angel** in most translations, written in **verse 7** is translated from the Hebrew world **Malak**. *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, Volume 2, page 585, shows this word means **priests**.

The word **in** written in **verse 7** is translated from the Hebrew preposition **la**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, shows this word means **at**.

The Seventh Era of the House of Yahweh was given the name **Philadelphia** by the Greek and English translators. **Philadelphia** is the Greek and English translation of the Hebrew word **ach**. This is word #251 in the Hebrew Dictionary of *The New Strong's Expanded Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible* and means **and she again bore his brother Abel**.

The word **word** written in **verse 10** is translated from the Hebrew word **dabar**. *A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Brown, Driver, and Briggs, page 183, shows this word means **the Laws of Yahweh, the words of the Prophets**.

The word **patience** written in **verse 10** is tanslated from the Hebrew word **miqweh**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 820 shows this word means **the ritual bath of purification, means of purification.**

The word **keep** written in **verse 10** is translated from the Hebrew word **shamar**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 1412, shows this word means **to protect**.

The word **hour** written in **verse 10** is translated from the Hebrew word **ot**. *A Hebrew and English Lexicon ofthe Old Testament* by Brown, Driver, and

Briggs, page 773 shows this word means **time**.

The word **temptation** written in **verse 10** is translated from the Hebrew word **onin**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 2, page 1093, shows this word means **sentence of death, carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffer, violate, outrage, rape**.

The words **has an ear** written in **verse 13** is translated from the Hebrew word **shamoah**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 1411, shows this word means **to hear a call to answer, to obey**.

The words **let him hear** written in **verse 13** is translated from the Hebrew root word **shamo**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 1411, shows this word means **to get knowledge of**.

The words **what the Spirit** written in **verse 13** is translated from the Hebrew word **ruwach**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 1287, shows this word means **the word of Yahweh**.

The word **says** written in **verse 13** is translated from the Hebrew word **amar**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 117, shows this word means **discourse (teaching)**.

Therefore, the correct translation of **Revelation 3:7-13** is:

- **Revelation 3:7-13—**

7 And to the Priests of the congregation of The House of Yahweh at Abel, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

8 I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

9 Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser–who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you.

10 Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death, the carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffering, violence, outrage, and rape, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly! Hold fast that which you have, that no man take your crown.

12 He who overcomes, I will make a Pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it. And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the Name of Yahweh Shammah which comes down out of heaven from My Father; for the Name of Yahweh shall surely be restored at Abel.

13 He who hears Yahweh's call *and* obeys it, let him learn the Words of Yahweh that is taught to the Called Out Ones of The House of Yahweh.

I remind you again that the Book of **Revelation** was not written until around 96 A.D. and the Temple was destroyed around 70 A.D.; yet, the Great Tribulation is shown to be in the future.

Yahshua holds, as the first begotten Son of Yahweh, this right hand position. He is and always will be the highest, under Yahweh. We, the re-established House of Yahweh, are taking this Message of the Kingdom of Yahweh to all the world in this time of The End, known to all the Prophets as the last time (a period of 3½ years).

We have, set by Yahweh through our High Priest Yahshua, an open door to Yahshua for the purpose of accomplishing this Great Work.

The Catholic priest also used the words of the Prophet Daniyl in his article:

- **Daniyl 12:1-3—**

1 And at that time will come that Great, Perfect Government based upon Perfect Laws, that will save the children of Your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that time. And at that time your people will be saved, everyone who will be found written in the Book *of Life.*

2 And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake; some to everlasting life, and some to shame *and* everlasting contempt.

3 And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens; and those who turn many to Righteousness, as the stars forever and ever.

I beg you to carefully read **verse 3**. These verses are speaking of the Great Tribulation that Yahshua spoke of, and **verse 3** is speaking of turning people to Righteousness. Righteousness is obedience to Yahweh's Laws.

- **Deuteronomy 6:25—**

And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

The Savior showed the same thing.

- **Mattithyah 19:17—**

But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is Yahweh; so if you would enter into life, keep the Laws of Yahweh.

These Righteous Laws are the same Laws that you have changed and are still rebelling against to this very day. You say you have the right to change them but the Inspired Words of Yahweh say that you do not. Therefore the curses, spoken by Yahshua the Savior, are upon you and all of your followers.

- **Yaaqob 4:12—**

There is One Lawgiver, Who is able to save and to destroy—who are you who condemns another?

● **Revelation 22:18-19—**

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the Words of the Prophecy of this Book: If any man will add to these things, it will come to pass that he will add to himself the plagues that are written in this Book:

19 And if any man will take away from the Words of the Book of this Prophecy, it will come to pass that he will take away his part out of The Book of Life, and out of *Yahweh Shammah*, and *from* the things which are written in this Book.

Notice again while you are in this book.

● **Revelation 22:12-16—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Law.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

The words spoken in **Daniyl 12:1-3** are to The House of Yahweh. They were sealed for this time period, the time of The End, but only until the time of The End.

● **Daniyl 12:4—**

But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and Knowledge will be increased.

Now notice, for the time of The End, what Daniyl saw.

● **Daniyl 12:5—**

Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of death; *one who was alive,* and the other on the other side of death; *one who was dead.*

Who are these two? They are two brothers called Two Witnesses in **Isayah 44** and **Revelation 11**. Notice from where their authority comes.

● **Revelation 11:1-4—**

1 And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the Temple of Yahweh, and the altar, and its confines; *where they worship within.*

2 But the court which is outside the Temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles. And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.

3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

4 These are, as it were, the two olive trees, and, as it were, the two lamps *of the seven lamp Lampstand,* ministering for the Father in the earth.

Now notice what Daniyl said they would be doing.

● **Daniyl 12:6-10—**

6 And *one* said to the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching: How long *will it be to* the end of these wonders?

7 Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: *It will be* for a time, times, and a half, when *Yahweh* will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People, all these *things* will be finished.

8 So I heard, but I did not understand. Then I said; O my ruler, what *will be* the end of these *things?*

9 But he said: Go your way, Daniyl, for the words *are* closed up and sealed until the time of The End.

10 Many will be purified, and made white, and tried; *tested;* but the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand.

Now to the question from the Catholic priest once again.

> Just read the last line of the same Gospel passage: "But of that day or hour, no one knows, neither the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father." If neither the angels nor the Son (insofar as he is man and not insofar as he is God) know the day or hour of the end, is it possible that a member of some sect or some religious fanatic would know and be authorized to announce it?

Your answer, straight from Yahweh through Yahshua, is yes! Yes, with Yahweh all things are possible. In fact, it is prophesied in your Bible, which is said better in *The Book of Yahweh*.

Who Are The Two Witnesses Who Hold Yahweh's Authority?

Concerning Yahweh's Last Days' Work, two brothers are shown to establish and bring it forth. Remember two brothers from the same womb.

● **Isayah 44:1-8—**

1 Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen,

2 This is what Yahweh says, Who made you and formed you from the womb, Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant and Yeshurun; *Beloved Yisrayl,* whom I have appointed.

3 For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your Seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring.

4 They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses at Abel.

5 One will say; I belong to Yahweh, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob. The other will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to Yahweh, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl.

6 This is what Yahweh, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, Yahweh of Hosts, says: I *am* the First, and I *am* the Last, and except for Me *there is* no source of power!

7 And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them.

8 Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You *are* My Witnesses! Is there a source of power except Me? Truly, *there is* no *other* Rock; I know not *one.*

The Two Witnesses were prophesied to establish The House of Yahweh in the Last Days.

Notice the last part of **verse 7**, …let them (the two brothers mentioned in **verse 2**, whom Yahweh named Yaaqob and Yisrayl, also called the Two Witnesses in **verse 8**) foretell them (the Prophecies). Compare those verses with the following.

● **Revelation 11:1-4—**

1 And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the Temple of Yahweh, and the altar, and its confines; *where they worship within.*

2 But the court which is outside the Temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles. And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.

3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

4 These are, as it were, the two olive trees, and, as it were, the two lamps *of the seven lamp Lampstand,* ministering for the Father in the earth.

The two olives trees and the two lamps of the seven lamp Lampstand represent the Two Witnesses.

● **Zecharyah 4:1-4, 11-14—**

1 And the Malak who talked with me came again and wakened me, as a man who is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its *bowl for oil* on the top of it, with its seven lamps on it, and *there are* seven pipes to the seven lamps.

3 And *there are* two olive trees by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and the other upon the left *side* of it.

4 So I spoke to the Malak who talked with me, and I asked him: What *are* these, my ruler?

11 Then I answered, and said to him: What *are* these two olive trees upon the right side of the Lampstand, and upon the left *side* of it?

12 Then I spoke *to him* again, and said to him; What *are these* two olive branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil through them?

13 He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these *are*? And I said: No my ruler.

14 Then he said; These *are* the two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.

● **Zecharyah 5:5-6, 9-11—**

5 Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment.

6 And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection,* which is sent by *Yahweh's* Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth.

9 Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; *The Last Two Eras of The House of Yahweh,* sent with Commandment. The Spirit of Yahweh came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by Yahweh's Laws,* separating *the way of* the world from *the Way of* Yahweh.

10 Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; *The Two Witnesses,* going with the Ephah?

11 And he said to me: To build The House of Yahweh according to the Standard of Perfection sent by Yahweh's Laws, at Abel in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; *when The Two Witnesses are called out to their work;* as the Established Place; the Habitation of Yahweh; THE HOUSE OF YAHWEH.

● **Isayah 45:4-6—**

4 For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My chosen; and I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me.

5 I *am* Yahweh, and there is no other apart from Me. There is no God (El). I will strengthen you *with this Knowledge,* though you did not recognize that it was Me–

6 So that they may know from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that *there is* none besides Me. I *am* Yahweh, and there is no other!

Notice, **verse 6** shows the Message of Yahweh's Laws and Prophecies will go to all nations around the world in this time period. The Laws and Prophecies were never preached throughout the entire world at any time in history. They were not preached to all the world by the Disciples of Yahshua, who were the last Hebrew speaking people to preach the Laws and parts of the Prophecies. Prophecy shows that the Laws and Prophecies would go to all the world, all nations, not in the Hebrew language but in another language and from a location other than Israyl.

● **Isayah 45:6—**

So that they may know from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that *there is* none besides Me. I *am* Yahweh, and there is no other!

● **Isayah 28:11—**

For with stammering lips and another tongue He will speak to this people.

The Hebrew word translated **tongue** in **Isayah 28:11** means **foreign language** as we see in the Hebrew Dictionary of *Strong's Concordance*.

The Laws of Yahweh Taken From Israyl And Yahdah

The Prophet Daniyl showed why the Laws were taken away from Israyl and Yahdah.

● **Daniyl 9:1-13—**

1 In the first year of Darius, the son of Ahashwerosh; *the chief of rulers,* of the seed of the Medes, who was

made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;
2 In the first year of his reign I, Daniyl, understood by books the number of years which, according to the Word of Yahweh given to Yeremyah the Prophet, must pass by before the desolations *which had been* pronounced upon Yerusalem should be accomplished; and *it was* seventy years.
3 And I set my face toward Father Yahweh, to seek *Him* by prayer and supplications, with fasting, sackcloth, and ashes;
4 And I prayed to Yahweh my Father, and made my confession, and said: O Yahweh, the Great and Awesome Father, *Who* keeps Covenant and Mercy with those who love You, and with those who keep Your Laws;
5 We have sinned, and committed iniquity, and have acted wickedly, and rebelled, by departing from Your Precepts and from Your Judgments;
6 Neither have we listened to Your Servants the Prophets, who spoke in Your Name to our kings, to our princes, to our fathers, and to all the people of the land.
7 O Yahweh, Righteousness *is ascribed* to You. But as for us, even to this day shame has befallen us–the men of Yahdah, and the inhabitants of Yerusalem; upon all Israyl, near and far away, throughout all the countries where You have driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against You.
8 O Yahweh, to us *is ascribed* shame of face–to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers–because we have sinned against You.
9 To You, Yahweh our Father, *is ascribed* mercies and forgiveness, though we have rebelled against You;
10 Neither have we obeyed Your Voice, O Yahweh our Father, to walk in Your Laws, which You set before us by Your Servants the Prophets.
11 Yes, all Israyl has transgressed Your Law and turned away, and has refused to obey Your Voice. Therefore, in the Laws; *Torah, which was given* through Mosheh, the Servant of Yahweh, is written Yahweh's Testimony that we have brought these curses upon ourselves because we have sinned against You.
12 And the words which You spoke against us, and against our judges who judged us, were carried out by a great calamity being brought upon us; for under the whole heaven nothing has been done as has been done against Yerusalem.
13 Just as *it is* written in the Laws *given* through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O Yahweh our Father, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your Truth.

Notice how Israyl and Yahdah cut themselves off from Yahweh.

- **Daniyl 9:5-7, 10-11—**

5 We have sinned, and committed iniquity, and have acted wickedly, and rebelled, by departing from Your Precepts and from Your Judgments;
6 Neither have we listened to Your Servants the Prophets, who spoke in Your Name to our kings, to our princes, to our fathers, and to all the people of the land.
7 O Yahweh, Righteousness *is ascribed* to You. But as for us, even to this day shame has befallen us–the men of Yahdah, and the inhabitants of Yerusalem; upon all Israyl, near and far away, throughout all the countries where You have driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against You.
10 Neither have we obeyed Your Voice, O Yahweh our Father, to walk in Your Laws, which You set before us by Your Servants the Prophets.
11 Yes, all Israyl has transgressed Your Law and turned away, and has refused to obey Your Voice. Therefore, in the Law; *Torah, which was given* through Mosheh, the Servant of Yahweh, is written Yahweh's Testimony that we have brought these curses upon ourselves because we have sinned against You.

When we compare **Isayah 59:1-2** to the previous Scriptures, we see that the nations Israyl, Yahdah, and Yerusalem cut themselves off by turning away from Yahweh's Laws.

- **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.
2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

They also stopped calling on Yahweh in prayer and caused the people to forget Yahweh's Name.

- **Daniyl 9:13—**

Just as *it is* written in the Law *given* through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O Yahweh our Father, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your Truth.

- **Isayah 3:1, 8—**

1 For behold, the Judgment will come to pass that the support; *stock,* and the staff; *stay,* the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water, will be taken away from Yerusalem;
8 For Yerusalem is ruined, and Yahdah is fallen, because their tongue and their doing are against Yahweh, to rebel against the eyes of His Glory.

- **Yeremyah 23:26-27—**

26 How long will *this* be in the heart of the prophets who prophesy lies? Yes, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own minds;
27 Who devise; *plan and scheme,* to cause My People to forget My Name through their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbor, just as their fathers have forgotten My Name for Baal; Lord.

All the Inspired Prophets used the Name Yahweh. They preached and published Yahweh's Name, His Laws and His Prophecies all in the Name of Yahweh. Even in the days of the reign of Solomon, during the Temple era, tithe receipts were still being written in the Name of Yahweh. It was also in the days of Solomon that evil started creeping into Israyl, Yahdah and Yerusalem. For the love of money, Lord, God, adonai, and elohim worship spread across Israyl like the black plague. Religious impostors took over the city of David, Yerusalem, and the Temple.

When the prophesied Savior's time came, the Kingdom of Yahweh, from the time of Yahchanan the Immerser (**Mattithyah 11:12**), had been taken by force by evil men and the Prophecies of the destruction of Israyl were closing in because Israyl had forsaken Yahweh.

The Prophets who warned the people at that time of what their sins would bring, were persecuted and

even killed. One such Prophet was the Great Teacher **Yeremyah** whose name means *may Yahweh lift up*. Notice his words of warning.

● **Yeremyah 1:13-14—**

13 And the Word of Yahweh came to me the second time, saying: What do you see? And I answered; I see a boiling pot and it is facing away from the north; *about to pour toward the south.*

14 Then Yahweh said to me: From the north evil will be loosed upon all the inhabitants of the land.

Remember **verse 14**, and notice that evil will be loosed, which means Yahweh has been holding these enemies back. Remember this and it will help you to understand that Yahweh has held back nuclear wars from the world until His House finishes a certain Work.

● **Yeremyah 1:15—**

For behold, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, says Yahweh. They will come, and each one will set his throne at the entrance of the gates of Yerusalem, against all its walls surrounding it, and against all the cities of Yahdah.

Notice, Yahweh calls for the release of northern nations whose desire was to destroy Israyl, but thus far held back.

● **Yeremyah 1:16-19—**

16 I will utter My Judgments against them, concerning all the wickedness of those who have forsaken Me, and have burned incense to hinder gods (elohim), and worshiped the works of their own hands!

17 As for you–get yourself ready! Stand up, and speak to them all that I command you. Do not break down because of them, or you will be broken down in front of them.

18 For behold, this day I have made you a fortified city, an iron pillar, and walls of bronze against the whole land–against the kings of Yahdah, against its princes, against its priests, and against the people of the land.

19 They will fight against you, but they will not prevail against you, for I *am* with you to deliver you, says Yahweh.

● **Yeremyah 2:1, 7—**

1 The word of Yahweh came to me, saying:

7 And I brought you into a country like a garden, to eat its fruit and of its bountifulness. But when you entered, you defiled My land, and made My heritage an abomination.

Abominations are caused by fornication, adultery, sodomy, bestiality and all other evil sexual acts.

● **Yeremyah 2:8—**

The priests did not ask; Where is Yahweh? Those who deal with the Laws did not know Me! The pastors also transgressed against Me, and the prophets prophesied in the name of Baal; *the lord,* and walked after things of worthlessness; *worthless gods (elohim)!*

● **Yeremyah 10:1-5—**

1 Hear the word which Yahweh speaks concerning you, O house of Israyl.

2 This is what Yahweh says: Do not learn the ways; *religious practices,* of the heathen; *Gentile nations;* and do not be deceived by the signs of heaven; though the heathen are deceived by them; *using them to set their feasts.*

3 For the *religious* customs of the peoples *are* vain; *worthless!* For *one* cuts a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.

4 They decorate it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, so that it will not move; *topple over.*

5 It *is* upright, like a palm tree, but it cannot speak; it must be carried, because it cannot go *by itself.* Do not give it reverence! It cannot do evil, nor *is it* in it to do Righteousness!

Yes, the celebration of Christmas was started long before the days of Yeremyah. The nation Israyl turned to celebrating it, much like they are doing today, for the money it generated. The celebration of Christmas and the christmas tree is not and will never be part of the worship of Yahweh or the Savior. It is the worship of pagan gods, a doctrine of vanities that has nothing in common with Righteousness. These doctrines exist for the purpose of making money, as do all the holidays that are celebrated throughout the world today.

● **Yeremyah 10:8, 11—**

8 But they are altogether senseless; as one they are consumed by their foolishness; their stock is a doctrine of vanities; *preaching about worthless gods (elohim, teraphim) made of wood!*

11 This is what you will say to them; These gods (elohim), which have not made the heavens and the earth, will perish from the earth and from under these heavens!

Remember, the Last Days' Work will not be in Yahdah or Yerusalem. **Isayah 1:1-6** shows that Yahdah and Yerusalem turned from Yahweh and were rejected.

● **Isayah 1:1-6—**

1 The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of Uzziyah (Azaryah), Yahtham, Ahaz, and Hezekyah, kings of Yahdah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth, for *this is* what Yahweh has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me.

3 The ox knows its owner and the donkey *knows* its owner's crib; *but* Israyl does not know; My People do not consider; *understand.*

4 Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters! They have forsaken Yahweh; they have rejected the Holy One of Israyl; they have backslidden.

5 Why would you be stricken anymore? *Why would* you revolt more and more? The whole head is sick, and the whole heart *is* faint.

6 From the sole of the foot to the *top of the* head there is no soundness in it; *only* wounds, bruises, and putrefying sores. They have not been closed or bound up, nor soothed with ointment.

● **Isayah 3:1, 8-9—**

1 For behold, the Judgment will come to pass that the support; *stock,* and the staff; *stay,* the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water, will be taken

away from Yerusalem;

8 For Yerusalem is ruined, and Yahdah is fallen, because their tongues and their doings are against Yahweh, to rebel against the eyes of His Glory.

9 The look on their faces witnesses against them, and they announce their sins of Sodom; they do not hide them! Woe to them, for they have rewarded themselves with evil!

● **I Samuyl 8:7—**

Yahweh answered Samuyl, and said: Listen to all the words the people speak to you, for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them.

● **Daniyl 9:5-6, 10-13—**

5 We have sinned, and committed iniquity, and have acted wickedly, and rebelled, by departing from Your Precepts and from Your Judgments;

6 Neither have we listened to Your Servants the Prophets, who spoke in Your Name to our kings, to our princes, to our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

10 Neither have we obeyed Your Voice, O Yahweh our Father, to walk in Your Laws, which You set before us by Your Servants the Prophets.

11 Yes, all Israyl has transgressed Your Laws and turned away, and has refused to obey Your Voice. Therefore, the curses testified against us, written in the Laws; *Torah, which was given* through Mosheh, the Servant of Yahweh, are poured upon us because we have sinned against You.

12 And the words which You spoke against us, and against our judges who judged us, were carried out by a great calamity being brought upon us; for under the whole heaven nothing has been done as has been done against Yerusalem.

13 Just as *it is* written in the Laws *given* through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O Yahweh our Father, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your Truth.

● **Mattithyah 21:42-43—**

42 Yahshua said to them: Have you never read in the Scriptures; The stone which the builders rejected, has become the Headstone of the corner? This is Yahweh's doing! It is marvelous in our eyes!

43 Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of Yahweh will be taken from you, and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land; *and they* will bring forth the fruits of it *at* Abel.

● **Matthew 21:43, *KJV*—**

Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

The following information gives us the correct translation of **verse 43**.

The word **nation** is translated from the Hebrew word **om**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 1060, shows this word means **a people, constituting a union by common language and descent…(although) different peoples separated by boundaries**.

The words **bring forth** are translated from the Hebrew word **oshah**. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, pages 205, 898, and 1099-1101, shows this word also means **Abel**.

Therefore, Yahweh said that in the Last Days the Message would not be preached from Yahdah or Yerusalem but from the chief nation—the United States—from a Work started by Yahweh.

● **Isayah 44:3-4—**

3 For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your Seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring.

4 They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses at Abel.

● *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, pages 205 and 531, shows the Hebrew word **yabal**, which is translated **courses** in **Isayah 44:4**, is a form of the Hebrew root word **bal**, which is the most original form of the name *Abel*.

● **Isayah 45:5-6—**

5 I *am* Yahweh, and there is no other apart from Me. There is no God (El). I will strengthen you *with this Knowledge,* though you did not recognize that it was Me–

6 So that they may know from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that *there is* none besides Me. I *am* Yahweh, and there is no other!

Verse 6 shows that there will be a Work that will go to all nations, as we see in the phrase, "from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting".

In the Book of **Revelation** we see this Work at a time when the Temple is once again to be built, and we see a Work that will be done.

● **Revelation 11:1-4—**

1 And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the Temple of Yahweh, and the altar, and its confines; *where they worship within.*

2 But the court which is outside the Temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles. And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.

3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

4 These are, as it were, the two olive trees, and, as it were, the two lamps *of the seven lamp Lampstand*, ministering for the Father in the earth.

This is at the same time that the curses, spoken of by the Prophet Isayah, are devouring the whole earth. Compare **Isayah 24:1-6** and **Zecharyah 5:1-4**.

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plun-

dered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, for they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

● **Zecharyah 5:1-4—**

1 Then again I raised my eyes and looked, and behold, a flying scroll!

2 He said to me: What do you see? And I answered: I see a flying scroll; its length *is* twenty cubits; *about 30 feet,* and its width *is* ten cubits; *about 15 feet.*

3 Then he said to me: This is the curse that goes out over the face of the whole earth. Everyone who steals will be cut off according to *what is written on* this side *of the scroll,* and every one who vows falsely will be cut off according to *what is written on* the other side *of the scroll.*

4 *The curse* will be sent out, says Yahweh of Hosts: and it will enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him who vows an oath with My Name for the sake of falsehood; and *the curse* will remain in the midst of his house, and will consume it together with the sacred poles and the stones measured off for desolation.

Now notice the Work that involves the Two Witnesses. The Prophet Zecharyah saw them as two women and identified them as two eras of The House of Yahweh.

● **Zecharyah 5:5-11—**

5 Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment.

6 And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection*, which is sent by *Yahweh's* Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth.

7 And behold, the sum total of the heaviest cover; *of deception and delusion,* was taken. And there was the First Woman; *The First Era of The House of Yahweh,* established in the midst of the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection, which is sent* by Yahweh's Laws.

8 And this is the wickedness: And *Satan* overthrew *The House of Yahweh after the First Era* within the midst of the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by Yahweh's Laws*—by casting the same weight of lead; *cover of deception,* against her mouth; *successfully suppressing the Words of Yahweh (the Laws and the Prophets).*

9 Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women; *The last two Eras of The House of Yahweh,* sent with Commandment. The Spirit of Yahweh came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints. And they exalted, magnified, and extolled the Ephah; *the Standard of Perfection, which is sent by Yahweh's Laws,* separating *the way of* the world from *the Way of* Yahweh.

10 Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; *The Two Witnesses,* going with the Ephah?

11 And he said to me: To build The House of Yahweh according to the Standard of Perfection sent by Yahweh's Laws, at Abel in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; *when The Two Witnesses are called out to their Work;* as the Established Place; the Habitation of Yahweh; THE HOUSE OF YAHWEH.

● **Zechariah 5:11, *KJV*—**

And he said unto me, To build it a house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

The following information shows the correct translation of **verse 11**.

The word **build** is translated from the Hebrew word **banah**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 95, shows this Hebrew word means **to establish**.

The word **house** is translated from the Hebrew **bayit**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 82 shows this Hebrew word means more properly **The House of Yahweh**.

The word **Shinar** is from the Hebrew word **shanar**. The *Lexicon In Veteris Testamenti Libros* by Koehler and Baumgartner, page 999, shows this word means **designator of an empire other than Babylon**. *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, Volume 4, page 1607, *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 56, and *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 205, show this word also means **at Abel**.

The words **it shall be established** are translated from the Hebrew word **wahukun**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 373, shows this Hebrew word means **to be established**.

The words **on her base** are translated from the Hebrew word **makanutah**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 373, shows this Hebrew word means **an established place**.

The word **there** is translated from the Hebrew word **shem** *The Hebraic Tongue Restored* by Fabre D'Olivet, page 461, shows this word has been substituted for the Name **Yahweh**.

All of these Prophecies—**Daniyl Chapter 12, Mattithyah Chapter 24, Zecharyah Chapters 4 and 5, Revelation Chapter 11, Isayah Chapter 24**, and **Isayah Chapters 2 and 44**—are for one time period—the time of The End.

The prophesied House of Yahweh had to be established in this last generation by two brothers, who had to be trained by Yahweh to teach Yahweh's 613 Laws and the Last Days Prophecies.

● **Isayah 44:7-8—**

7 And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them.

8 Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You *are* My Witnesses! Is there a source of power except Me? Truly, *there is* no *other* Rock; I know not *one.*

Daniyl was inspired to write that he looked into the end time period and saw a man dressed in linen teaching about the time period we are now in.

● **Daniyl 12:4-7—**

4 But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and Knowledge will be increased.

5 Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of death; *one who was alive,* and the other on the other side of death; *one who was dead.*

6 And *one* said to the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching: How long *will it be to* the end of these wonders?

7 Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: *It will be* for a time, times, and a half, when *Yahweh* will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People, all these *things* will be finished.

The Prophet Malakyah wrote about the nuclear burning that will take place in this generation and said that Yahweh would send the Laws and the Prophecies at that time.

● **Malakyah 4:1-6—**

1 For, behold, the day comes that will burn like an oven; and all the proud, yes, and all who do wickedly, will be stubble—the day that comes will burn them up, says Yahweh of Hosts; and it will leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But for you who reverence My Name, the light of Righteousness will arise with healing in its wings; and you will go out, leaping like calves *released* from the stall.

3 And you will tread down the wicked; for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I will do *this,* says Yahweh of Hosts.

4 Remember the Laws of Mosheh My Servant, which I commanded through him in Horeb for all Israyl, *with* the Statutes and Judgments.

5 Behold, I will send *Yliyah:* the Laws and the Prophets, *which is* The Strength of Yahweh, before the coming of the great and wonderful Day of Yahweh;

6 And it will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers; before it comes to pass that the earth is struck with a curse.

Because of the way in which **verse 5** was written, many people down through the centuries have erroneously believed that Malakyah was speaking about Yahweh's Servant and Prophet, whose name was Yliyah (**I Kings, Chapters 17-21**). The word **Yliyah** means the *Strength of Yahweh*. Yahweh's Laws and the Prophets are the Righteous Strength of Yahweh (**Romans 1:16, Proverbs 10:29**).

Yahweh's Laws show His Righteousness and Ruling Authority; and all of His Prophets proclaim His Laws. Yahshua Messiah proclaimed the Laws and the Prophets to be the Yliyah (the Strength of Yahweh) which was to come, as He said in:

● **Mattithyah 11:13-14—**

13 For all the Prophets and the Laws prophesied until Yahchanan.

14 And if you are willing to accept them, this is the Strength of Yahweh; *Yliyah,* which was to come.

The Prophet Malakyah was inspired to write that just before the Great Day of Yahweh would come, Yahweh would establish a Work to bring one last warning to this world. This Work of Yahweh is to proclaim Yahweh's Laws and Yahweh's Prophets, thereby turning the Remnant of sons and fathers to Yahweh before The End comes (**Mattithyah 24:14** and **Yahchanan Mark 13:10**).

The Savior Yahshua said that in The End this Message will be preached and published in all nations.

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

● **Yahchanan Mark 13:10—**

But the Message must first be published throughout all nations.

The Book of **Revelation** shows Prophecies that must come to pass in the shortened time or time cut short. Remember, the words **and a half** in **Daniyl 12:7** mean **cut short**.

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

The Prophets' voices are being heard again in these Last Days, in this last 3½ year time period called The End of the Age in the Inspired Scriptures. This is another Prophecy fulfilled by Yahweh in this time period. For these Last Days, Yahweh inspired the following to be said:

● **Isayah 2:1-4—**

1 The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.

2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His paths. For the Law and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches peace.

4 He will judge among the nations. Many people will be rebuked. They will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

The House Of Yahweh Established

● **I Chronicles 16:30—**

Tremble in front of Him, all the earth! The world is firmly established, not to be moved.

The word **tremble** is translated from the Hebrew word **chiylu**. This word is listed on page 456 of Volume 1 of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, which shows this word means **rejoicing**.

The word **world** is translated from the Hebrew word **tabal**. This word is listed on page 205 and 1457 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, which shows this word is a form of the Hebrew word **Abel**, and its original root word **bal**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 6 shows the Hebrew name **Abeliyn** also comes from the Hebrew word **Abel**.

The words **is firmly established** are translated from the Hebrew word **takun**. This word is listed on pages 466-467 of *A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Brown, Driver and Briggs, which shows this word means **to establish The House of Yahweh**.

Therefore, the Scripture originally said:

● **I Chronicles 16:30—**

Rejoice in front of Him, all the earth! The House of Yahweh is established at Abel; *Abelin, Abilene*, not to be moved.

Yahweh shows that The House of Yahweh will begin as a small group in these Last Days. It will grow to become the largest, most powerful, ruling Kingdom on the face of the earth, the Government of Yahweh.

The Power of Yahweh is causing His Prophecies concerning His House to come to pass. Yahweh's House will become the Greatest Government of all, because Yahweh is our Father, and His Will must be done. As we read in **Micahyah 4:1-2** and **Isayah 2:2-3**, the promotion of The House of Yahweh was prophesied.

● **Micahyah 4:1-2—**

1 But it will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

2 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches Peace.

● **Isayah 2:2-3—**

2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches Peace.

The word **mountain** means **to loom up, promotion, be lifted up**. Yahweh's House will be lifted up or promoted.

In the *King James Version*, **Isayah 2:2** says that The House of Yahweh will be established **in the top of the mountains.** This is not speaking of a mountain made of dirt and rock. If that were so, one dirt mountain would have to move to the top of another dirt mountain. This is speaking of nations and people. Notice the following Scripture.

● **Micahyah 6:1-2—**

1 Hear now what Yahweh says! Rise up, present your case before the mountains, and let the hills hear your argument.

2 Hear Yahweh's contention, O mountains and enduring foundations of the earth; for Yahweh has a controversy with His People, and He will contend with Israyl.

Does Yahweh speak to dirt and rock? Of course not, He speaks to people. When the *King James Version* renders **Isayah 2:2** as **in the top of the mountains,** this can only be speaking of the top or chief nation, of all nations. It is a fact that the United States of America has been the undisputed chief nation of all nations for years.

In What Nation?

● **Zecharyah 5:10-11—**

10 Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; *The Two Witnesses,* going with the Ephah?

11 And he said to me: To build The House of Yahweh according to the Standard of Perfection sent by Yahweh's Laws, in a Babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; *when The Two Witnesses are called out to their work;* as the Established Place; the Habitation of Yahweh; THE HOUSE OF YAHWEH.

America was the only piece of mainland on earth that was not settled when Zecharyah gave this

Prophecy. History states that America was not discovered until about 1492. That was only about 514 years ago. America is the prophesied land and Abilene, Texas is the prophesied place for The House of Yahweh to be established in the Last Days.

● **Isayah 2:2—**

It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

The House of Yahweh was established in 1982 in Abilene, Texas, fulfilling another Prophecy in these Last Days. It is now taking the Last Days warning to all nations, including Israel, by the Authority of Yahweh through our High Priest Yahshua.

● **Isayah 44:7—**

And Who, as I, will foretell, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them.

● **Revelation 3:7-10—**

7 And to the Priests of the congregation of The House of Yahweh at Abel, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

8 I know your Works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

9 Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser—who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you.

10 Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death, the carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffering, violence, outrage, and rape, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

Here a little and there a little, when combined the Scriptures show when, where, and by whom the Last Days' Work of Yahweh would be established. Plus, they show that the warning of what sin will bring, will go to all nations and then The End will come.

Abel Started The House of Yahweh

Abel was a Righteous Priest of Yahweh. He was a Priest who offered sacrifices and offerings to Yahweh, and Yahweh recognized Abel's Righteousness by accepting his sacrifices.

● **Genesis 4:1-7—**

1 Now Adam knew Eve his wife, and she conceived and bore Cain, and *she* said; I have brought forth a man with the help of Yahweh.

2 Then she bore again; this time his brother Abel *was born.* Now Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And on one of Yahweh's Sabbaths, it came to pass that Cain brought an offering of the fruit of the ground to Yahweh;

4 And Abel, *besides bringing his offering of the fruit of the ground,* also brought *a sacrifice* of the firstlings of his flock and of their fat. And Yahweh honored Abel and his offerings;

5 But He did not honor Cain and his offering. And Cain was very angry, and his countenance fell.

6 So Yahweh said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?

7 If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted? And if you do not do Righteousness, sin is crouching at your door. The desire to sin is with you, but you must overcome it!

According to *Gesenius' Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament,* by Samuel Tregelles, page 773, the phrase **keeper of sheep** (referring to Abel in **verse 2** above), comes from the Hebrew word #7462, and means **teacher of virtue**.

7462 (1) TO FEED a flock, TO PASTURE, TO TEND. Figuratively to *pasture,* is used (a) for *to govern, to rule,* of a prince, 2 Sa. 5:2; 7:7; Jer. 23:2, Ps. 78:71; of God, Ps. 23:1, "Jehovah is my shepherd, I shall not want;" 28:9; 80:2; of a teacher of virtue, Pro. 10:21, "the lips of the Righteous feed many," i.e. lead to virtue. So part. a shepherd, metaph. used of God, Ps. 23:1; of kings and princes, Jer. 2:8; 3:15; Zec. 10:2; of a teacher of virtue and wisdom,...

● *The Readers Digest Great Encyclopedia Dictionary*, page 1498, shows the word **virtue** means *the quality of moral Righteousness or excellence.*

We find in **Deuteronomy 6:25** that Righteousness is the performance of Yahweh's 613 Laws. Therefore, the phrase **keeper of sheep** is translated **Teacher of Righteousness**. By this we know that Abel taught and performed Yahweh's Laws.

● **Deuteronomy 6:25—**

And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

The phrase **tiller of the ground**, which refers to Abel's brother Cain, in **Genesis 4:2**, is the Hebrew word #5647 **abad**. *Gesenius Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament,* by Samuel Tregelles, page 598, defines this word as **servant of the gods and man.**

5647 (1) TO LABOUR, TO WORK (arbeiten), TO DO WORK. ...to worship God,...

(2) to serve, to work for another, Gen. 29:20; commonly followed by an acc. of pers. to serve any one.. (b) to serve God or idols; i.e. to worship God or idols, prop. to serve or worship (God) with offering sacrifices, etc.

These definitions show us clearly, that Abel was a Priest of Yahweh, and Cain was a priest of God, or the gods.

● **Genesis 4:8-11—**

8 Now Cain talked with Abel his brother; and it came to pass, when they were spread abroad, that Cain rose against Abel his brother and killed him.

9 Then Yahweh said to Cain: Where *is* Abel your brother? And he said; I do not know. *Am* I my brother's keeper?

10 And He said: What have you done? The voice of your brother's blood cries out to Me from the ground.

11 So now, you are cursed from the earth which has opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand.

A person who follows Yahweh's 613 Laws, as Abel did, brings harm to no one. Abel taught and practiced Peace, and those who followed him practiced the same Laws of Peace. Yet, to fulfill His Plan of showing mankind what sin brings, Yahweh allowed His Righteous Priest, Abel, to be killed.

Abel Was A Teacher Of Righteousness

It is well-known knowledge today that children are greatly influenced by food, teaching and breeding from parents, grandparents, great-grandparents and even great-great grandparents. So at the start of Yahweh's Kingdom of Righteous people, who will become the leaders after mankind destroys his governments of the people and by the people by the great burning, that we will see later in Prophecy, Yahweh had chosen Abel, the first Righteous Priest.

Abel's work was started in the land that later became known as Israyl. A town was named after him (Abelin, Israyl), but the city of Abelin was there before the territory was ever called Israyl. **I Samuyl 6:18** was translated in the *King James Version* as "the great stone of Abel."

From Abel, Noah was taught Yahweh's perfect Laws and it was Noah who preserved the teachings of Abel in the Ark, which he was instructed to build because of the fast growth of wickedness in the first 1500 years of man's existence on earth.

● **Genesis 6:5-13—**

5 Then Yahweh saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and every intent of the thoughts of *man's* heart *was* only evil, continually.

6 For they were acting defiantly *against* Yahweh because of the evil man had done on the earth, and they acted defiantly *against* Yahweh in their hearts.

7 So Yahweh said: Authority has been given (by My heavenly court) that *all* life which I have created must be destroyed from the face of the earth; both man and beast, creeping thing and bird of the air, for man has acted defiantly against *Me* because of the evil they have done.

8 But Noah found regard *and* honor in the eyes of Yahweh.

9 These *are* the begettings of Noah. Noah was a just man, perfect in his begettings. Noah walked in the Reverence of Yahweh.

10 And Noah begot three sons: Shem, Ham, and Yapheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before Yahweh, and the earth was *lawless,* filled with violence.

12 So Yahweh looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their way on the earth.

13 And Yahweh said to Noah: The end of all flesh has come before Me, for the earth is filled with violence through them; and they have corrupted themselves with the earth.

After the Flood, the Work of Yahweh continued at Abelin, and from there Righteousness was taught to mankind. Many Priests were trained there, including Abraham, who Yahweh chose for the bloodline of His Plan; the Plan to build a Kingdom of people who will rule by Yahweh's Laws, which is what the word Yisrayl means. The name Yisrayl was given to the Patriarch Yaaqob, who was of Abraham's seed.

Abraham was trained in Righteousness at Abelin and chosen by Yahweh. Notice why.

● **Genesis 26:5—**

Because Abraham obeyed My Voice, and kept My Charge, My Commandments, My Statutes, and My Laws.

Before the Flood, Abel was killed and there was no longer an opposing voice to the breaking of Yahweh's Laws, so evil grew rapidly. After the Flood, Righteous Teachers remained present, opposing the breaking of Yahweh's Laws and teaching the harm that breaking Yahweh's Laws brings to mankind and society. This Work came forth from The House of Yahweh, which is what the Hebrew words mean that were translated "the great stone of Abel."

We do not see a world free of sin, but we see Righteousness and evil coming forth in the same world. History shows that Yerusalem was dotted with religions when it was taken over by King David. Those religions were not destroyed. In fact, they continued to flourish and were snares in the days of Solomon and were even worse in the days of the Savior and His Apostles.

From the Work done in Abelin, Israyl, came forth the Prophets and Teachers and with and through them the many books of *The Book of Yahweh*, called The Holy Bible by the religious world. The word Bible, from a Greek origin, means books.

From Abelin, these Holy Writings of the Prophets came forth to each generation as an opportunity to each person who would obey, as Abraham obeyed, to have a part in the promised Kingdom of Yahweh.

The First Work Of Yahweh Named After Abel

Before Abel was killed, he established The House of Yahweh in a city, in Israyl, named after him—the city of Abilene. This is the same Abilene: where Yahchanan the Immerser began preaching Yahweh's Message of Salvation.

● **Luke 3:1—**

Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, when Pontius Pilate was governor of Yahdah, Herod *was* tetrarch of Galilee, his brother Philip *was* tetrarch of the region of Ituraea and Trachonitis, Lysanias *was* tetrarch of ABILENE.

The fact that the first Work of Yahweh began in a city named after Abel, the first Righteous Priest, is acknowledged throughout the Scriptures.

● **I Samuel 6:18,*KJV*—**

And the golden mice *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines, *belonging* to the five lords, *both* of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the GREAT *STONE of* Abel, whereon they set down the Ark of the Lord; *which stone remaineth* unto this day, in the field of Joshua the Beth-Shemite.

This verse is part of the account when the Philistines stole the Ark of Yahweh from Israyl by military force. The Philistines suffered curses to the extent that they decided to return the Ark to Israyl. This Scripture then tells the exact place in Israyl where the Ark was returned. As further research shows, this verse, and one other, reveal much more than meets the eye.

Most Bible translations render this verse as the *King James Version* did. They translate it to simply say: **The Ark of the Lord stopped at a large rock**. When this verse is researched, the words **the great stone/rock** are shown to be mistranslated. These words are translated from the Hebrew word **hagadolah**. **Hagadolah** is listed on page 152 of *A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament*, by Brown, Driver, and Briggs, which shows this word is correctly translated **The Great House of Yahweh**.

> 22[51]); pl. מְגַדִּילִים ψ 35[26];—**1.** *make great*, e.g. shekel Am 8[5], pile for fire Ez 24[9], joy Is 9[2], counsel Is 28[29], wisdom Ec 1[16], works Ec 2[4], house of Yahweh 1 Ch 22[5]; the heel ψ 41[10] either *lifted high* (Ges), or (cf. De Now) *gave*

Now read this verse with the correct translation restored.

● **I Samuyl 6:18—**

The gold rats represented the number of all the cities of the five rulers of the Philistines—the fortified cities with their country villages. Abel, THE GREAT HOUSE OF YAHWEH, where they set the Ark of Yahweh, is a witness to this day in the field of Yahshua of Beth Shemesh.

When the Philistines returned the Ark of Yahweh which they had stolen, the animals they left to haul it actually took this Ark to the very site where the first House of Yahweh stood, at Abel. This fact is further confirmed by the wise woman who spoke to David's military commander named Yahab when he was seeking a traitor who had opposed his king.

● **II Samuyl 20:18—**

Then she spoke, saying; They used to speak long ago, saying: To receive an answer, ASK AT ABEL; and that would settle a matter.

It was known from the beginning where the first House of Yahweh stood. Men such as Enoch, Noah, Shem, Abraham, Isaac, Yaaqob, Mosheh, Yahshua ben Nun and Samuyl all knew where this site was, and passed this information on to their successors.

When other Scriptures are added to these two, we learn that these Scriptures not only show what was in the past, but what will be in the future as well. The wise woman in **II Samuyl 20:18** said that one had to go to Abel to receive an answer, because it was known even then that the first House of Yahweh was the same Pillar and Ground of the Truth mentioned in later times by the Apostle Shaul.

● **I Timothy 3:15—**

But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of Yahweh at Abel who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth.

The very site where this first House of Yahweh stood was named after Abel. Solomon stated, that which was in the past will come to pass again.

● **Ecclesiastes 1:9—**

That which has already been, will be yet again. That which *has already been done, is what will yet* be done *again*; there is nothing new under the sun.

The Last Work Of Yahweh Named After Abel

Solomon clearly states a Prophetic Rule: that which was will be again. We have seen that the first House of Yahweh was established and stood on a site named after Abel. Therefore, as Solomon's Prophetic Rule shows, The House of Yahweh will again stand on a site named after Abel. This has come to pass as the Prophets Isayah and Micahyah stated.

● **Isayah 2:2—**

It will come to pass, in the Last Days that the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations...

● **Micahyah 4:1—**

But in the Last Days it will come to pass *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations...

These are the Last Days. In **Mattithyah 24:22**, Yahshua Messiah clearly stated that the Last Days would be a time when mankind would have the ability to totally annihilate themselves, and would, unless Yahweh intervened. With the nuclear arsenals the United States and other nations possess, this time has clearly come. All we have to do is watch the news to see the nations are angry. War is rampant throughout the world at this time, especially in the Middle East.

In these Last Days, The House of Yahweh has been established in the top nation of all nations: The United States. Where, and on what site was this House of Yahweh established in these Last Days? In the city of Abilene, Texas, a city that was named after Abel according to these Prophecies!

Yahweh Commands Us To Ask At Abel

The Law written in **Numbers 27:21** commands us to ask at Abel.

● **Numbers 27:21—**

He shall stand before Eleazar the *High* Priest, who will obtain My decisions for him, by inquiring of the Urim before Yahweh. Then, at his command, he and the entire congregation of the children of Israyl will go out, and at his command, they will come in...

The word **obtain** that is written in **Numbers 27:21** is translated from the Hebrew word **shal**. This word is listed on page 1327 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, which shows this word means **they will ask (at) Abel**. This is a point that is vital for every person who wants to be saved. This Scripture originally read:

● **Numbers 27:21— (11th edition)**

...He shall stand before Eleazar the *High* Priest, who will *ask* at *Abel* for My decisions concerning him, by inquiring of the Urim before Yahweh. Then, at his command, he and the entire congregation of the children of Israyl will go out, and at his command, they will come in...

Remember this; it is important for your Salvation. The People of Yahweh must do what this Law says. This Law says you must ask at Abel for the correct teachings, understanding, and decisions that come from Yahweh. Never listen to anyone who would tell you that you are not to ask at Abel.

Show Yourself Approved To Yahweh At Abel

● **II Timothy 2:15—**

Study to show yourself approved to Yahweh: a workman who does not need to be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of Truth.

The words **rightly dividing** are translated from the Hebrew word **yashar**. This word is listed on page 621 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, which shows this word is an original form of the name **Yisrayl**.

The word **word** is translated from the Hebrew word **dabar**. Volume Two of *The Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow shows this word means **word, lead, to stand before the teacher at Abel.**

Therefore, the Scripture originally said:

● **II Timothy 2:15—**

Study to show yourself approved to Yahweh: a workman who does not need to be ashamed, standing before the Teacher named Yisrayl at Abel to learn the Truth.

The Greatest Work Ever In The History Of Mankind Will Be Carried Out From Abilene In These Last Days

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

Yahshua Messiah was saying that in these Last Days (**Mattithyah 24:3**), a man would come bearing witness of the Kingdom of Yahweh at a place named Abel. Yahweh would establish through His Witness and the Witness's teaching of the Holy Scriptures that Perfect Government based upon Perfect Laws, that Daniyl spoke about.

That's why it's so important that we seek out and hold fast to the teachings from Yahweh's House in Abilene, Texas.

● **I Timothy 3:15—**

But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of Yahweh, who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth.

The word **house** is translated from the Hebrew word **bayit**. This word is listed on page 168 of Vol-

ume 1 of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, which shows this word means **house**, and refers to a form of the Hebrew root word **bal**. *The Hebraic Tongue Restored* by Fabre d'Olivet, Part First, page 305 shows the Hebrew root word **bal** is an original root. *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 205 shows the Hebrew root word **bal** is the original form of the name **Abel**.

Therefore, the Scripture originally said:

● **I Timothy 3:15—**

But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of Yahweh at Abel who are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth.

The Work Of Yahweh's House

The Savior spoke of this Work and shows along with it The End, which involves the four messengers of Revelation, known as the Quartet. We see that the four messengers were being held back for a time and then they were loosed.

● **Mattithyah 24:12-14—**

12 And because the breaking of Yahweh's Law will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

13 But he who trusts in Yahweh until The End, the same will be saved.

14 And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

● **Revelation 7:1—**

And after these things I saw four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

● **Revelation 9:13-15—**

13 And the Last Malak sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before Yahweh,

14 Saying to the Last Malak which had the trumpet: Loose the four messengers who are bound in the great river Euphrates!

15 And the four messengers were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a moon; *month,* and a year, in order to slay the third part of men.

● **Revelation 6:7-8, 12-13—**

7 And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say: Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was Death; and Sheol; *the grave,* followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with pestilence—the same under the authority of the beast of the earth.

12 And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, as a fig tree drops its untimely figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.

This is speaking of the same time period of war and Tribulation that the Savior spoke of in:

● **Mattithyah 24:29—**

Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

If you will notice in both Prophecies, the sun is darkened and the stars fall from heaven. These are the same wars that are held back until a certain Work of Yahweh can be finished, which is shown to us in:

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

● **Revelation 7:1-3—**

1 And after these things I saw four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another Malak ascending from the east, having the Seal of the Living Father; and he cried with a loud voice to the four messengers, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying: Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the Servants of our Father in their foreheads.

That Work includes bringing out a number of people, a calling to come out of the sinning, wicked religions of man. Yahweh's Work is being prepared at this time to bring a people out of the Great Tribulation.

● **Revelation 17:9, 18—**

9 And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits.

18 And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

Those left alive at the end of these next few months will be keeping the Sabbaths that this religious system changed.

● **Zecharyah 14:16—**

Then it will come to pass that everyone who survives

of all the nations which came against *The House of Yahweh* at Abel *and* the Priest who teaches peace, will also go up from year to year to worship their Heavenly Father, Yahweh of Hosts, by keeping the Feasts *at* The House of Yahweh.

What Work brought these people to conversion? Certainly not the religions that are rebelling against keeping Yahweh's Sabbaths. The Work that will convert this large number of people is found in **Isayah**. It's called by the same name that Yahweh always named His Work—The House of Yahweh.

● **Isayah 2:1-4—**

1 The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.

2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.

3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths. For the Law and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches peace.

4 He will judge among the nations. Many people will be rebuked. They will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

Notice **verse 3** from the *King James Version*.

● **Isaiah 2:3—**

And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

The following information gives us the correct translation of this verse.

The words **go up** are translated from the Hebrew word **olah**. This word is listed on page 1081 of Volume 2 of the *Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow and pages 205 and 1051 of *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst,which shows this word not only means **go up**, but it also refers to **Abel**.

The words **come forth** are translated from the Hebrew word **yatza**. This word is listed on pages 498-499 of Volume 2 of *The New International Dictionary of Old Testament Theology and Exegesis* by Willem Van-Gemeren which shows this word means **restoration**.

The word **word** is translated from the Hebrew word **dabar**. This word is listed on page 278 of Volume 1 of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, which shows this word not only means **word**, but it also refers to and means **Abel**.

The words **out of** and **from** are translated from the Hebrew preposition **ma**. This word is listed on page 112 of Part First of *The Hebraic Tongue Restored* by Fabre d'Olivet, which shows **ma** means **by, by means of**.

The word **Zion** is the traditional translation of the Hebrew word **tziyun**. This word is listed on pages 641-642 and 644 of *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, which shows this word is a form of the original Hebrew word **tzuh**, which means **command, commandment, precept.** The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 824, shows this word is a Biblical Hebrew word often written in the form **matzoh** and means **613 commands, positive and prohibitive. ...if thou doest them as they are commanded, they are deeds of merit.**

The word **Yerusalem** or **Jerusalem** is translated from the Hebrew compound word **yarushalom**, which is composed of the Hebrew words **yaru** and **shalom**.The Hebrew word **yaru** is listed on page 436 of Volume 2 of *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, which shows this word means **a priest who teaches (instructs)**. The Hebrew word **shalom** is listed on page 1533 of Volume 4 of *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, which shows this word means **to keep peace.**

Therefore, **Isayah 2:3**, as correctly translated in *The Book of Yahweh* is:

● **Isayah 2:3—**

And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Law and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches Peace.

This Work, established in the Last Days by Yahweh through two brothers, will preach the Message of Yahweh's Kingdom to all nations and then The End will come. This Message is the same Message that has always been taught by Yahweh through His Prophets, Apostles, the Savior and in the Last Days, His Two Witnesses. The Message is this:

● **Deuteronomy 30:15-20—**

15 See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness, and death by destruction–

16 In that I command you this day to love Yahweh your Father, by walking in *all* His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments, so that you may live and multiply, and so Yahweh your Father may bless you in the land which you go in to possess.

17 But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to gods (elohim), to worship them by serving them–

18 I declare to you this day that you will surely perish; you will not prolong your days in the land which you cross over the Yardan to possess.

19 I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, *that I* have set before you life and death, blessings and curses—therefore choose life, so both you and your children may live;

20 So you may love Yahweh your Father, by listening to Him, and *then* obeying Him. Hold fast to Him, for He is your life. He will *also* give you many years in the land He vowed to give to your fathers; to Abraham, Isaac, and Yaaqob.

- **Deuteronomy 28:1-2—**

1 And it will be, if you will listen diligently to the Voice of Yahweh your Father, by observing and doing all His Laws which I command you this day, that Yahweh your Father will set you high above all the nations on earth *as His Kings and Priests*.

2 And all these blessings will come upon you, and accompany you, because you obey Yahweh your Father:

The House of Yahweh is the only organization on earth teaching, publishing and proclaiming the Laws and Prophecies in this time period, along with the Creator's Name and the correct Name of the Savior.

What Is Accomplished By The Work Of The House Of Yahweh Established In The Last Days?

The first thing that is accomplished is that a Work is established called The House of Yahweh in the place Yahweh chose in Prophecy to place His Name. Then, people were called and trained to teach the Laws and Prophecies.

Revelation Chapter 7 shows a war that the Quartet was trying to hold back or keep from taking place and a Work being done. The wars were asked be held back until the Remnant of The House of Yahweh was sealed. This Remnant represents the last or western light on the seven lamp Lampstand.

- **Zecharyah 4:2-3, 14—**

2 And said to me: What do you see? So I said: I see, and behold, a Lampstand all of gold, with its *bowl for oil* on the top of it, with its seven lamps on it, and *there are* seven pipes to the seven lamps.

3 And *there are* two olive trees by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and the other upon the left *side* of it.

14 Then he said; These *are* the two anointed ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth.

The House of Yahweh workers are now sealed and it's time for the necessary wars to begin. The first nuclear war of this time period will take place in and around the great River Euphrates where a third part of man will be killed over a fourth part of the earth. But that's not The End. The End comes October 13, 2007 with the sun becoming darkened.

- **Revelation 6:12—**

And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

- **Mattithyah 24:29—**

Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

Revelation 6:12 and **Mattithyah 24:29** are speaking of the same time period—The End of the Great Tribulation when the sun becomes darkened by man's wars.

There are thirteen months of Great Tribulation, which started September 12th, 2006 and ends with four-fifths of the population being wiped out and the sun darkened. During that thirteen month period The House of Yahweh will be doing the following:

- **Isayah 49:1-8—**

1 Listen, O isles; *countries*, to me! Listen, you peoples, from afar! Yahweh has called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother He has made mention of my name.

2 And He has made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the Shadow of His hand He has hidden me, and made me a polished shaft; in His quiver He has hidden me,

3 And He said to me: You *are* My Servant O Yisrayl, through whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said; I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing, and in vain. *Yet* surely my Judgment is with Yahweh, and my work with my Father.

5 And now Yahweh says, Who formed me from the womb *to be* His Servant to bring the people of Yaaqob back to Him, because the descendants of Israyl are not yet gathered, I am honored in the eyes of Yahweh, and my Father is my Strength.

6 And He said: It is not enough that you should be My Servant to raise up the tribes of Yaaqob, and to restore the protected of Israyl; I will also give you for a light to the Gentiles, so you may be My Salvation to the ends of the earth.

7 This is what Yahweh, the Redeemer of Israyl, their Holy One says to him whom man despises, to him whom the nations abhor, to the servant of rulers: kings will see and arise; princes also will worship, because of Yahweh Who is Faithful, the Holy One of Israyl; and He has chosen you.

8 This is what Yahweh says: In an acceptable time I have heard you, and in a day of Salvation I have helped you; I will protect you and I will place you at Abel as the buffalo who cleanses the people, to restore the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages.

- **Isaiah 49:8, *KJV*—**

Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee; and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a Covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages.

The following information shows us the correct translation of **Isayah 49:8**.

The word **give** is translated from the Hebrew

word **atanak**. *The Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Benjamin Davidson, page 568, shows this word means **to place**. *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, Volume 2, page 733, and *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, pages 205 and 531, show this word also means **Abel**.

The word **Covenant** is translated from the Hebrew word **barit**. *Gesenius' Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Edward Robinson, page 159, shows this word means **cleanse**, and that this word comes from the Hebrew root word **bar**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 188, shows the Hebrew root word *bar* means **a buffalo.**

This is speaking of the Witness Yisrayl.

● **Revelation 7:9, 13-14—**

9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands;

13 And one of the Priests asked, saying to me: Who are these who are arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?

14 And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation, who have truly purified themselves by forsaking God (El) and those who worship God(El), and who have repented from their murders (bloodshed, war).

● **Revelation 11:8-10—**

8 And the Body of Believers; *The House of Yahweh–the one Seed of The Two Witnesses,* will teach the Laws to that great city, which is spiritually called Sodom and Egypt, where also their Messiah was sacrificed.

9 And they take out of the peoples, and tribes, and tongues, and nations into The House of Yahweh, turning them to Yahweh for three and one-half years, because they will not allow this Body of Believers of The Two Witnesses to be placed into the tomb.

10 Then those residing throughout the earth will observe Yahweh's Feasts in their Reverence for Yahweh because of them, for they have a mind of understanding to do that which is right. And Yahweh's tithes and offerings they will bestow, themselves together who are of Yahweh, because these two Prophets proclaimed the every Word of Yahweh; *the Laws and the Prophets,* to those residing throughout the earth.

To do this job, The House of Yahweh must have protection and those who repent and start keeping Yahweh's Laws must have protection and an open door to do this Work all the way through this Great Tribulation. Yahweh has opened the door already to do this job.

● **Revelation 3:7-13—**

7 And to the Priests of the congregation of The House of Yahweh at Abel, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

8 I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

9 Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser–who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you.

10 Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death, the carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffering, violence, outrage, and rape, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly! Hold fast that which you have, that no man take your crown.

12 He who overcomes, I will make a Pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it. And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the Name of Yahweh Shammah which comes down out of heaven from My Father; for the Name of Yahweh shall surely be restored at Abel.

13 He who hears Yahweh's call *and* obeys it, let him learn the Word of Yahweh that is taught to the Called Out Ones of The House of Yahweh.

At the end of this last time period there will be people left alive because they were protected by Yahweh. They will be keeping the Laws of Yahweh—the same Laws that this religious world has cast aside, changed, and done away with. Sinners, those who will not repent, will destroy themselves.

The next two Scriptures are speaking of the same group of people—those who survive the Great Tribulation because they turn to Yahweh, converting to His 613 Laws of Peace, and come to The House of Yahweh at Abel (Abilene, Texas USA) to keep Yahweh's Feasts.

● **Revelation 7:9—**

After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands.

● **Zecharyah 14:16—**

Then it will come to pass that everyone who survives of all the nations which came against *The House of Yahweh* at Abel *and* the Priest who teaches peace, will also go up from year to year to worship their Heavenly Father, Yahweh of Hosts, by keeping the Feasts *at* The House of Yahweh.

● **Zechariah 14:16, *KJV*—**

And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of Hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

The following information gives us the correct translation of **Zecharyah 14:16**.

The word **Yerusalem or Jerusalem** is translated from a Hebrew compound composed of **yaru** and **shalom**. *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, Volume 2, page 436, shows the Hebrew word **yaru** means **a priest who teaches (instructs).** *The Hebrew and Aramaic Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Koehler and Baumgartner, Volume 4, page 1533, shows the Hebrew word **shalom** means **to keep peace**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 595, shows this word also means **teach at Abel**.

● **Isayah 13:9-13—**

9 Behold, the Day of Yahweh comes, Wonderful, and with the time of sentencing and a Zealous Administration of Justice. The land will be laid desolate; and its sinners will be destroyed from it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations in it will not give their light; the sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause her light to shine.

11 And the world will be called to account for its evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; *sin*. The arrogance of the proud will be caused to cease, and the haughtiness of the terrible will be laid low.

12 A man will be made more rare than fine gold, and mankind more scarce than the pure gold of Ophir.

13 Therefore the heavens will be shaken, and the earth will move out of her place, in the time of sentencing by Yahweh of Hosts and in the day His Justice is zealously administered.

Please notice **verse 9**, the Judgment of Yahweh is to allow the sinners, those who will not repent, to destroy themselves, while at the same time He protects those who will repent of sin. Remember, sin is breaking Yahweh's Laws.

● **I Yahchanan 3:4—**

Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.

The majority of the people will not repent even after the first nuclear war that kills a third part of man over a fourth part of the earth.

● **Revelation 9:20-21—**

20 And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk;

21 Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

But those who will repent and come out of her will be protected.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

Those who will repent and come out of these war raging religions will have Yahweh's protection. Those who will not repent will not have Yahweh's protection, because sin cuts one off from Yahweh.

● **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* face from you, so He will not listen.

● **Revelation 16:1-2—**

1 And I heard a great voice out of the House saying to the seven Malakim: Go your ways, and pour out the bowls of the Justice of Yahweh upon the earth!

2 And the first went, and poured out his bowl upon the earth; and there came a noisome and grievous sore upon the men who had the mark of the beast, and *upon* those who worshiped his likeness.

● **Psalm 91:7—**

A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but *at* Abel it will not come near you.

Yahweh inspired this **Psalm** to be written for this time period.

● **Psalm 91:1-16—**

1 He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High *at* Abel will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty.

2 We say to Yahweh: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! *You are* our Father! In You we trust!

3 Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; *deadly,* pestilence.

4 He will cover you with His feathers, and under His wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.

5 You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.

6 Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday.

7 A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but *at* Abel it will not come near you.

8 Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked;

9 Because you have made Yahweh your refuge. *Because you* have made the Most High your House; *The House of Yahweh;*

10 No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.

11 For He will give His Malakim charge concerning you, to keep; *protect,* you in all your ways.

12 They will bear You up in their hands, so You will not strike Your foot against a stone.

13 You will tread upon the lion and adder. The young

lion and the dragon you will trample under feet.
14 *Yahweh says:* Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; *cause you to escape.* I will set you on high, because you know My Name.
15 You will call Me, and I will answer you. I will be with you in trouble; I will deliver you, and honor you.
16 With long life I will satisfy you, and I will show you My Salvation.

The following information gives us the correct translation of **verses 1** and **7**.

The word **dwells** is translated from the Hebrew word **yatalunan**. *The Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 699, and *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 205, show this word also means **Abel**.

The word **not** is translated from the Hebrew word **la**. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume 1, page 685, shows this word also means **Abel**.

In **Psalm 91:3**, **pestilence** means *disease epidemics*.

● **Mattithyah 24:7-8—**
7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics,* and earthquakes in place after place.
8 All these *are* the first half of the sorrows.

Compare those Scriptures to the following.

● **Isayah 13:9—**
Behold, the Day of Yahweh comes, Wonderful, and with the time of sentencing and a zealous administration of Justice. The land will be laid desolate; and its sinners will be destroyed from it.

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22—**
21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.
22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

Now compare the following verses.

● **Psalm 91:10—**
No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.

● **Psalm 91:14—**
Yahweh says: Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; *cause you to escape.* I will set you on high, because you know My Name.

● **Revelation 3:10—**
Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death, the carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffering, violence, outrage, and rape, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

Yahweh says that He is setting the decision before all mankind to either choose life or death.

● **Deuteronomy 30:15, 19—**
15 See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness, and death by destruction–
19 I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, *that I* have set before you life and death, blessings and curses—therefore choose life, so both you and your children may live;

Those who are left alive, who come out of the Great Tribulation, will be keeping the very Laws and Sabbaths that the religions refuse to keep at this time. They will be keeping the very Laws done away with by this major religion. These Laws will bring peace to what is left of the nations, according to the Prophet Isayah.

● **Isayah 2:4—**
He will judge among the nations. Many people will be rebuked. They will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

● **Revelation 7:9, 14-15—**
9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands;
14 And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made themselves white in the blood of the Lamb.
15 Therefore, they are before the Throne of Yahweh, and serve Him day and night in His House. And He Who sits on the Throne will dwell among them.

Verse 9 shows white robes which represent the Righteousness of the Saints.

● **Deuteronomy 6:1, 25—**
1 Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which Yahweh your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them in the land you are crossing over to possess;
25 And it will be OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

● **Revelation 7:9—**
After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands.

Notice what the palm branches represent.

● **Leviticus 23:39-40—**
39 So on the Fifteenth Day of the Seventh Moon, when you have gathered in the fruit of the land, you must keep the Feast unto Yahweh for seven days. On the first day *there shall be* a Sabbath, and on the eighth day a Sabbath.
40 On the day before, you are to take choice fruit from the trees; *pomegranates,* and palm branches, leafy branches, and willows of the brook; and you shall rejoice in front of Yahweh your Father for seven days.

● **Nehemyah 8:15—**

So they issued the following proclamation, and circulated it throughout all their cities and in Yerusalem: Go out to the hill country and bring in olive branches, pine branches, myrtle branches, palm branches, and branches of other leafy trees to build booths, just as it is written.

● **Zecharyah 14:16—**

Then it will come to pass that everyone who survives of all the nations which came against *The House of Yahweh* at Abel *and* the Priest who teaches peace, will also go up from year to year to worship their Heavenly Father, Yahweh of Hosts, by keeping the Feasts *at* The House of Yahweh.

We, and all the universe, are going to witness what sin brings. We, who have the protection of Yahweh, will see the sinners bring this destruction upon themselves. We will witness this and be able to teach it throughout all eternity because Yahweh's Judgment is to give to all who will repent and come out of this sinful world Eternal Life in the Kingdom of Yahweh.

● **Revelation 20:1-6—**

1 And I saw a Malak come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, who is the devil, and Satan, and bound her a thousand years–

3 And cast her into the bottomless pit, and shut her up, and set a seal upon her, that she should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be finished; and after that she must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw Thrones, and they sat upon them, and Judgment was given unto them. And *I saw* the souls of those who were beheaded for their witness of Yahshua and for the Word of Yahweh; *the Laws and the Prophets,* and who had not worshipped the beast, nor his likeness, neither had received *his* mark in their foreheads nor upon their hands; and they lived and reigned with the Messiah a thousand years–

5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection–

6 Blessed and Holy *is* he who has part in the first resurrection; on such the second death has no power, but they will be Priests of Yahweh and of the Messiah, and will reign with Him a thousand years.

● **Revelation 22:12-16—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

The Work Of The Seventh Messenger

Chapter Ten of **Revelation** contains Prophecies about the Seventh Messenger (Malak). For more information concerning these Prophecies I urge you to get the taped sermon series, *The Finishing Work of the Seventh Messenger,* as well as our Book, *The Book of Yisrayl, Making The Connection.*

● **Revelation 10:7—**

But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of Yahweh would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets.

Yahweh presented me before many world leaders to inform them of these Prophecies, showing them what to expect during this last 3½ year time period. Listed are various speaking engagements I had with world leaders:

1997

- Press Conference on Rebuilding the Temple, Tel Aviv
- Interview on Radio Kol-Chai, Tel Aviv
- Ra'anan Cohen, Labor Party Chairman, Knesset, Jerusalem
- Sheik Rayed Salah, leader of Islamic Movement, Umm-el-Fahm
- Faisal Husseini, Palestinian Authority's Minister for Jerusalem Affairs
- Joseph Gluzman, Secretary General of Haifa Municipality
- Nathan Wallach, First Deputy Mayor of Tel Aviv-Jaffa
- Dr. Gershon Baskin and Dr. Zakaria al Qaq, Israel
- Palestine Center for Research, Jerusalem
- Amneh Badran, Jerusalem Center for Women
- Gali Golan, Bat Shalom, Jerusalem

1998

- Rabbi Eliyahu Bakshi-Doron, Chief Sephardic Rabbi, Jerusalem
- Rabbi Ephraim Zalmanovich, Mazkeret Batya
- Sheik Alkoasmi, Director of Islamic College, Baka el-Garbia
- Abed el-Wahab Daraushe, Member of Knesset, Nazareth
- Sheik Camal Hatib, Head of Islamic Movement, Kfar Kana
- Avram Burg, Chairman of World Jewish Agency, Jerusalem
- David Bar-Ilan, Chief Advisor to PM Netanyahu, Jerusalem
- Rabbi Meir Porush, Deputy Minister of Housing, Jerusalem
- Abdel Salem Najer, Director of Neve Shalom (Oasis of Peace), Latroun
- David Parson, Director of International Christian Embassy, Jerusalem
- Mosheh Katsav, Minister of Tourism, Jerusalem
- Ami Gluska, Chief Advisor to Minister of Internal Security, Jerusalem
- Omar Rifai, Ambassador of Jordan, Tel Aviv
- Meir Nitzan, Mayor of Rishon Le-Zion
- Marc Finauld, First Consul, French Embassy, Tel Aviv

- Mohammed Bassiouny, Ambassador of Egypt, Tel Aviv
- Offer Bronstein, International Center of Peace in the Middle East, Tel Aviv
- Rabbi Chaim Levi, Chief Rabbi of the Karaites, Ashdod
- Hashem Machmid, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Abdulmalick Dahamshi, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Shimon Peres, Former Prime Minister and Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Imanuel Zisman, Chairman of Education Committee in the Knesset, Jerusalem
- Rabbi Menachem Froman, Rabbi of the Knesset, Jerusalem
- Elazar Shtrom, General Manager of Shorashim (Roots), Tel Aviv
- Ezer Weitzman, President of Israel, Jerusalem
- Sheik Muafek Tarif, Leader of Druze community, Kfar Julis
- Roni Milo, Mayor of Tel Aviv
- Elias Chacour, Founder of College in Ibillin (Abilene)
- Ruth Firrer, institute for Peace Research, Jerusalem
- Rabbi Amital Meinad, Jerusalem
- Sara Lazar, Director of Givat Haviva School
- Professor Yael Ishai, Dean of Students, Haifa University

1999

- Ehud Ohlmert, Mayor of Jerusalem, Current Prime Minister
- Ilan Shemesh, Director of Moledet, Jerusalem
- Daniel Levi, Advisor to Prime Minister for Jerusalem Affairs
- Nadia Hilo, Jewish-Arab Center of Women, Jaffa
- Einav Azaria, General manager, International Center of Peace in the Middle East, Tel Aviv
- Salman Abu Achmed, Leader Islamic Movement, Nazareth
- Akrama Sabri, Mufti of the Wakf, Temple Mount, Jerusalem
- Achmed Qureia (Abu Alla), Palestinian Authority Legislative Council, Ramallah
- Shevachia Israel, African Hebrew Israelites, Dimona
- Marina Solodkin, Deputy Minister, Absorption Ministry, Jerusalem
- Dr. Achmed Tibi, Member of Knesset and advisor to Yasser Arafat, Jerusalem
- Dalia Rabin-Pilosof, daughter of Yitzhak Rabin and Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Meir Shitrit, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Yoram Stolov, Manager, Association for Inter-Faith Understanding and Tolerance, Jerusalem
- Dr. Motti Perri, General Manager, Beit Hagefen, Arab-Jewish Cultural Center, Haifa
- Mussi Raz, General Secretary, Peace Now, Tel Aviv
- Meir Yoffe, Manager, Panim, Herzliya

Lecture at Beit Sokolov, Tel Aviv

2000

- Dr. Al-Khoudary, president Al-Azhar University, Gaza
- Aown Shawa, Mayor of Gaza
- Naseef Mu'allem, Director General, Palestinian Center for Peace and Democracy, Jerusalem
- Hanna Nasser, Mayor of Bethlehem
- Yosef Haider, Mayor of Ibillin (Abilene)
- Benny Kiriati, Mayor of Tiberias
- Lecture at Kibbutz Mevo Hama, Golan Heights
- Lecture at Beit Sokolov, Tel Aviv
- Zvulun Orlev, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Daniel Vaknin, Mayor of Beth Shemesh
- Yoel Lavi, Mayor of Ramla
- Ayoub Kara, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Ramez Gerazi, Mayor of Nazareth
- Orsan Muslah, Mayor of Shfar'am
- Lecture to Teachers and Educators, Wadi Nisnas, Haifa

2003

- Nagib Navoani, Arab College for Education in Israel, Haifa
- Yossi Sarid, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Gila Finkelstein, Member of Knesset, Jerusalem
- Hannah Azar, Lewinski Seminar for Education, Tel Aviv
- Ataf Haj, Mayor of Ibillin (Abilene), Press Conference,
- Visit to local school, tour land for School for Peace

I also participated in the following events:

2000

- The Millennium Forum, United Nations Headquarters, NY
- The International Peace Conference-First Session, Ottawa, Ontario Canada
- The Millennium World Peace Summit of Religious and Spiritual Leaders, United Nations Headquarters, NY
- The International Peace Conference-Second Session, Ottawa, Ontario Canada

2001

- Third Global Conference On Peace

2002

- UN Celebration of the Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court, Rome, Italy

Remember, I wrote about the seven-year peace plan that was confirmed with Yitzhak Rabin, Bill Clinton, and Yasser Arafat before it was ever drawn up. I wrote about it in the 1970s; yet, it was not confirmed until the 1990s. It was signed on September 13, 1993. You can find information concerning this peace plan in our book, *The Mark of the Beast, Volume 1,* written in the 1970s and published in the 1980s.

Yahweh is now taking me to all nations, with this last warning of nuclear war, via satellite television. We broadcast 24-hours a day, seven days a week on Hotbird 6 at 13°E.

- **Revelation 10:11—**

  And he said to me: I must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings.

- **Revelation 11:1-3—**

  1 And there was given me a reed like a measuring rod. And the Malak stood, saying: Rise, and measure the Temple of Yahweh, and the altar, and its confines; *where they worship within.*

  2 But the court which is outside the Temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given to the Gentiles. And the Holy City they will tread under foot three and one-half years.

  3 And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices, and they will foretell events about the three and one-half years, those cast about with darkness.

The Prophetic Word Program On Hotbird 6-13 Fulfilling Prophecy

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations and then the end will come.

The word **world** in this verse is listed as word #3625 in Strong's Greek Dictionary.

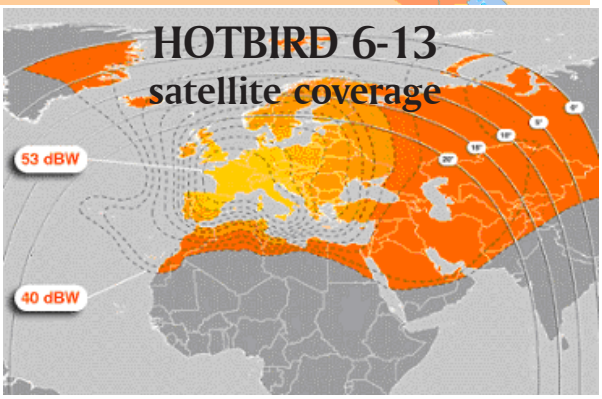
> *3625.* **οἰκουμένη ŏĭkŏnmĕnē,** *oy-kou-men'-ay;* fem. part. pres. pass. of *3611* (as noun, by impl. of *1093*); *land*, i.e. the (terrene part of the) *globe;* spec. the Roman *empire:*—earth, world.

● *Thayer's Greek Lexicon* gives this additional information:

1. the inhabited earth
a. the portion of the earth inhabited by the Greeks
b. **the Roman empire**: Luke 2 1
c. the whole inhabited earth, the world: Luke 4 5
2 the universe, the world: Heb 2 5

● *The Prophetic Word Program* is now broadcasting on the Hotbird 6-13 satellite. The broadcast footprint for this satellite is exactly the same as the Old Roman Empire.

The House of Yahweh is now fulfilling this part of the Prophecy in **Mattithyah 24:14** by taking the Message of the Kingdom of Yahweh right to the heart of the Old Roman Empire.



Yahweh's House In The Midst Of God Worshipers

The Prophets show us the Protected Place. Yahweh's House is the only prophesied Work on earth that Yahweh actually shows will be protected and do a Work all the way through what Prophecy describes as the Great Tribulation.

● **Isayah 2:1-4—**

1 The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.
2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.
3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches peace.
4 He will judge among the nations. Many people will be rebuked. They will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

We see in **Isayah 2:2** that the Laws of Yahweh will not be taken to all the world from Yahdah and Yerusalem but from the chief of the nations—the United States. Remember, this will take place in a time of trouble. At the end of this tribulation on October 13, 2007, those left alive will be keeping Yahweh's Laws and will learn war no more. Read it again.

● **Isayah 2:1-4—**

1 The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem.
2 It will come to pass in the Last Days, *that* the mountain; *promotion,* of The House of Yahweh will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will *eventually* flow to it.
3 And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to Abel, *Abelin, Abilene*; to the mountain; *to promote/praise* Yahweh, to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Law and the Word of Yahweh will be restored to Abel by those who keep all His Laws and *who are taught* by the Priest who teaches peace.
4 He will judge among the nations. Many people will be rebuked. They will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.

Notice the reason for the nations no longer learning war—the Laws of Yahweh will be taught and obeyed. The Prophet Isayah also shows that nuclear war will take place and destroy four-fifths of the population, but the one-fifth who remain will be obedient to Yahweh's Laws.

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

We see in **Isayah 24:6** that few men will be left. The Savior shows Yahweh's Last Days' Work and shows that it's established in the last generation to bring this warning.

● **Mattithyah 24:3, 7, 21-22, 29—**

3 Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? What *will be* the sign of Your coming and The End of the Age?

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics,* and earthquakes in place after place:

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

In this same time period, notice the Work of Yahweh that **Isayah 2:1-4** showed and notice that it will be warning all the world.

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

Remember, **Isayah 2:2** says the **mountain** or **promotion** of The House of Yahweh. The Savior mentions Daniyl's Prophecy and says, in that time period flee into the mountain—the mountain of Yahweh's House, established in the Last Days. Daniyl shows two men in this time period—the time of The End.

● **Daniyl 12:4—**

But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to time of The End; many will run to and fro, and Knowledge will be increased.

Become Separate

The Apostle Shaul was quoting the intent of the Scriptures Yahweh inspired to be written in **Isayah 52:11** and **Yechetzqyah 20:34,41,** commanding us to become separate.

● **II Corinthians 6:17—**

Therefore, Come out from among them and be separate, says Yahweh. Do not touch the unclean, and I will receive you.

Complete understanding is given for each Scripture taught at The House of Yahweh, established in these Last Days in Abilene, Texas. We have had many tell us that they learn more in the several days of Feasting and listening to the sermons presented during Yahweh's Feasts, than they have learned all their lives in the churches and assemblies.

The Prophet Yeremyah was inspired to write that in the Last Days, the understanding of His Plan would be perfect.

● **Yeremyah 23:20—**

The Justice of Yahweh will not return until He has executed and performed the thoughts of His Heart! In the latter days you will understand it perfectly.

In the Last Days, the same days Yahshua Messiah spoke of as being a time when mankind would be capable of destroying all life from this planet, when the Prophets said that The House of Yahweh would be established, you would understand the Plan of Yahweh perfectly. Why? Because Yahweh would establish His House and give His Understanding.

In **Isayah 44**, the same chapter that names the Two Witnesses, we read why Yahweh's understanding is not given to forbidden assemblies: the churches and assemblies who worship elohim—gods.

● **Isayah 44:18—**

Those *who do this* have not known nor understood; for He has shut their eyes so they cannot see, and their minds so they cannot understand.

● **Isayah 45:20-21—**

20 Gather yourselves together and come; draw near together, you *who have* escaped from the nations. They have no Knowledge, who set up the wood of their graven images, and pray to a God(el) *which* cannot save.

21 Speak out, bring *your proofs* near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient time? *Who* has foretold it from that time? *Have* not I, Yahweh? And *there is* no source of power except Me, a Just Father and a Savior; *there is* none but Me.

The understanding of Truth and Prophecy is only promised through the attainment of Yahweh's [Spirit Holy].

● **Yahchanan 16:13—**

However, when Yahweh's Spirit of Truth has come, it will guide you into all Truth; for it will not speak on its own, but whatever it hears, it will speak; and it will show you things to come.

Yahweh's Holy Spirit is only promised to the Seed of the Two Witnesses in the Last Days, and to no one else.

● **Isayah 44:3—**

For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your Seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring.

With Yahweh's [Spirit Holy] comes Understanding. Without Yahweh's [Spirit Holy], the mind remains closed, with no Spiritual Understanding; having a mixture of Righteousness and evil.

However, those with Yahweh's [Spirit Holy] will be given the rest of the attributes shown in the complete definitions of the word Abilene.

The *Analytical Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon*, by Davidson, page 80, shows us that the word **ben,** when constructed with the Hebrew prefix **"b"**, definitely means **to distinguish, discern, to mark, attend, to understand, know, have understanding, intelligent, wise, discreet, knowing, to make to discern, to instruct, to explain, to teach**.

All of the meanings of the definitions we have read, describing the Hebrew word **ben,** become applicable only after one has received Yahweh's [Spirit Holy], repented, confessed one's sins, become baptized correctly, and had the Priests'/ Priestesses' hands laid upon him or her.

The House of Yahweh, established according to Prophecy in Abilene, Texas, in the chief nation of all nations, west of Abilene, Israyl, is calling together all of Yahweh's Called Out Ones to Abilene, the prophesied place of gathering.

Just as Abilene was the tetrarchy of Lysanias when Yahchanan the Immerser began his ministry, preparing the way for Yahshua's first coming, so Abilene**,** Texas is in the territory of the new Roman world, the United States, where Yisrayl, the Last Days Witness, is preparing the way for Yahshua's second coming.

The House of Yahweh was established in these Last Days due west from Abilene, Israyl to prepare the way for the second coming of Yahshua Messiah, from Abilene**:** the place of gathering for the seed of the Two Witnesses.

Abilene means **the place of gathering** and much, much more!

● **II Thessalonians 2:1—**

Now we plead with you, brothers, concerning the coming of our King, Yahshua Messiah, and our gathering together to Him,

The great gathering is not done in one day. This gathering is done over a period of years by The House of Yahweh, by preaching and publishing, and by training those whom Yahweh is calling out at this time. Those whom Yahweh is calling out now are given the opportunity later to serve with Him and Yahshua in His own Government: The Kingdom of Yahweh.

In **Isayah 56:5**, we find that Yahweh will give a Ministering Position in His House to those who overcome. He will also give them an Everlasting Name. When one is baptized correctly, he or she is given the Name of Father Yahweh. After correct baptism and the laying on of the Priests'/ Priestesses' hands, we are then the Begotten Children of Yahweh, and we take on the Family Name—Yahweh. That Name is everlasting for those who faithfully live by every Word of Yahweh and inherit Eternal Life in Yahweh's Kingdom.

In **Isayah 56:6,** we see that everyone who keeps Yahweh's Sabbaths and takes hold of Yahweh's Covenant will receive Eternal Life. Yahweh's Weekly Sabbaths and Feast Day Sabbaths are commanded by Yahweh for His Servants to keep. When we keep Yahweh's Laws, then we draw close to Yahweh and attain to the same Perfect, Righteous Character which Yahweh possesses.

Yahweh's Covenant, which we must take hold of, is that we promise to live by every Word that proceeds out of His mouth, then Yahweh promises to give us Eternal Life in His Kingdom. Yahweh expects us to be Perfect, just as He is Perfect.

The Prophet Isayah was speaking of a gathering that takes place before and during the Great Tribulation. Yahweh's Called Out People are gathered by The House of Yahweh, Yahweh's only prophesied established Work in these Last Days, before and during the Great Tribulation.

Before Yahshua Messiah gathers His Elect from the earth, His Elect will be gathered together by The House of Yahweh.

● **Isayah 56:8—**

Yahweh the Father Who gathers the outcasts of Israyl says: I will gather still *others* to *Me*, besides those who are gathered to *Me*.

The Prophet Yahyl shows us where they will be gathered.

● **Yahyl 1:14—**

Sanctify a fast, call a sacred gathering, summon the elders *and* all the inhabitants of the land *into* The House of Yahweh your Father, and cry unto Yahweh.

Abilene is the place of gathering into The House of Yahweh. The House of Yahweh has been established in the chief nation of all nations, in the United States of America, in Abilene, Texas.

The House of Yahweh in Abilene, Texas is the only place of safety. It is the only place promised Yahweh's Protection.

The House Of Yahweh In Abilene, Texas Is The Only Place Of Protection On The Earth

In this time period, when the warning of what sin brings is going out to all the world, we see the worst hatred ever among the nations. We know nuclear wars are prophesied because of the extreme hatred.

● **Mattithyah 24:7, 21-22, 29—**

7 For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; *disease epidemics,* and earthquakes in place after place:

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time_no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

This compares with Daniyl's Prophecy in **Daniyl 12:1** which reveals the same time of great trouble such as was never seen before. This is describing the last 3½ year time period that brings about The End.

Chapter Two gives details about the last seven years of mankind's governments. It gives details of the seven-year peace plan that was confirmed with Yitzhak Rabin, when he was Prime Minister of Israyl, that started October 13, 1993. Daniyl spoke of this Prophecy in **Daniyl 9:27**. We are in the last 3½ year time period of Daniyl's Prophecy.

The Savior referred to this same 3½ year time period that Daniyl prophesied of when He spoke of the time of trouble that will not be settled or get better; instead, it will grow worse with nuclear wars and disease epidemics that could wipe out all flesh.

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22, 29—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time_no, nor ever will be.

22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.

29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

The Prophet Isayah also described this time period.

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, for they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

● **Isayah 13:9-13—**

9 Behold, the Day of Yahweh comes, wonderful, and with the time of sentencing and a Zealous Administration of Justice. The land will be laid desolate; and its sinners will be destroyed from it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations in it will not give their light; the sun will be darkened in its going forth, and the moon will not cause her light to shine.

11 And the world will be called to account for its evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; *sin.* The arrogance of the proud will be caused to cease, and the haughtiness of the terrible will be laid low.

12 A man will be made more rare than fine gold, and mankind more scarce than the pure gold of Ophir.

13 Therefore the heavens will be shaken, and the earth will move out of her place, in the time of sentencing by Yahweh of Hosts and in the day His Justice is zealously administered.

War is culminating throughout the earth at this time. We have learned that a nuclear baby was conceived on September 12th, 2006. The first nuclear exchange has begun a downhill slide for mankind. After the nuclear baby is delivered, the governments of the world will continue in their hatred. The trouble we see throughout the world today will increase in intensity throughout the next few months.

Although great suffering, sorrow, destruction, disease epidemics and pandemics are going to continue to increase upon the world, Yahweh promises there is a group of people who are protected. This group of people will dwell safely under the Shadow of the Almighty.

● **Psalm 91:1-8—**

1 He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High *at* Abel will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty.

2 We say to Yahweh: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! *You are* our Father! In You we trust!

3 Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; *deadly,* pestilence.

4 He will cover you with His feathers, and under His wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.

5 You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.

6 Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday.

7 A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but *at* Abel it will not come near you.
8 Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked;

King David tells us he who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High at Abel will be protected by Father Yahweh. We find more information on this Secret Place in **Psalm 27**.

● **Psalm 27:3-5—**

3 Our hearts shall have no fear, though a host should camp against us. Though war should arise against us, we are confident in this.
4 One thing we desired of Yahweh, that we will seek after all the days of our life; that we may dwell in The House of Yahweh, to see Your Beauty, and to inquire of You in Your Sanctuary.
5 In the time of trouble You will hide us in Your Pavilion; in Your House in the Secret Place, You will hide us! You will set us high upon a rock!

The Secret Place of Yahweh which will be protected is The House of Yahweh at Abel. In the times of trouble, Yahweh will give protection to The House of Yahweh.

David was prophesying that the devastation and destruction of war would not come near The House of Yahweh because The House of Yahweh is protected by Yahweh. Why will Yahweh protect His House?

● **Psalm 91:9-10, 14-15—**

9 Because you have made Yahweh your Refuge. *Because you* have made the Most High your House; *The House of Yahweh;*
10 No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.
14 *Yahweh says:* Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; *cause you to escape.* I will set you on high, because you know My Name.
15 You will call Me, and I will answer you. I will be with you in trouble; I will deliver you, and honor you.

● **Yahyl 2:32—**

And whoever will call with the Name of Yahweh will be delivered; for at Abel, through the one who teaches those who keep all of Yahweh's Laws; *that is,* through the Priest who teaches peace there will be deliverance, as Yahweh has said, among the Remnant whom Yahweh calls.

The House of Yahweh has protection because we call with the Name Yahweh and have set our love upon Him. Calling with the Name of Yahweh means more than just saying the Name "Yahweh" aloud. Calling with the Name of Yahweh means keeping His Law. Notice the Scriptural definition of what it means to love Yahweh.

● **I Yahchanan 5:3—**

For this is the Love of Yahweh: That we keep His Laws, and His Laws are not grievous.

We show Yahweh that we love Him when we call upon His Name and not call on the names of any gods. We must keep His Laws in order to say that we love Him. When we keep Yahweh's Laws perfectly, His protection is upon us, as **Psalm 91:14** states.

Yahweh, through His Laws, will protect His People. It is Yahweh's Laws which have the Power and Strength to turn the hearts of men to Righteousness and create within them a Perfect Character. The Righteousness of Yahweh is His Laws.

● **Deuteronomy 6:1-2,25—**

1 Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which Yahweh your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them in the land you are crossing over to possess;
2 So that you may reverence Yahweh your Father by keeping all His Statutes and His Laws, which I command you, your son, and your son's son all the days of your life; and so that your days may be prolonged.
25 And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.

It is only when we perfectly keep and uphold Yahweh's Laws that we will be protected under the Shadow of our Father Yahweh.

Yahweh Will Protect His House

● **Colossians 2:16-17—**

16 Therefore, let no man condemn you for *doing these things:* eating and drinking in the observance of a Feast Day, or of a New Moon, or of the Sabbath Day;
17 Which is a shadow from things to come for the body of Messiah.

The Christians twist this Scripture in the *King James Version* to say the Feast Days are shadows. They make out like the Feasts are just shadows of something, so you don't have to keep them. They say that since the Feasts have nothing to do with Jesus and the cross, they don't have to keep them. The Christians try to use this Scripture to do away with the Feast Days.

I knew that Scripture wasn't saying to do away with the Feast Days. It's saying that the Feasts are a Shadow. If they're a Shadow, they're Yahweh's Shadow because they're Yahweh's Feast Days. Yahweh says this Shadow is going to protect you from things to come. He warns you not to let people take them away from you.

Why would Yahweh's protection be connected with the Feast Days? You have to remember the other Scriptures. **Deuteronomy** says to go to the place Yahweh chooses to place His Name and there rejoice in learning His Laws and Prophecies. You rejoice in learning.

You learned instructions on the Laws from Yahweh that will keep you from committing

fornication and getting cardiovascular disease, cancer, tuberculosis and all the other things that are increasing now. You learned them at Yahweh's Feasts.

Think of the Knowledge you get at the Feasts. They're the Shadow of Yahweh, which overshadows you. Do you remember how it says Holy Spirit overshadowed Miriam, the mother of Yahshua? It overshadowed her; it took over her body. It meant her whole life was geared to the Service of Yahweh.

This is what you see in **Psalms**. You have to put these Scriptures together and see what they mean. Then you can see a total overview of what is going on and the Great Plan Yahweh has.

This Shadow is overshadowing you now too. [Spirit Holy] comes from keeping Yahweh's Laws, studying His Prophecies and studying about the job that you can do in the future.

The Feast Days are the Shadow of the Almighty. The House of Yahweh is the Secret Place. It's called that throughout the Holy Scriptures in **Isayah, Yeremyah, Yechetzqyah** and other places.

● **Psalm 91:1-2—**

1 He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty.
2 We say to Yahweh: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! *You are* our Father in You we will trust!

You better say trust in Yahweh because there is no other power that can protect you from the things that are coming. Only Yahweh can protect you through these days to come. You better trust in Him.

● **Psalm 91:3—**

Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; *deadly,* pestilence.

The word **noisome** in this verse is the same word in **Revelation 12:2**. **Pestilence** means *disease epidemics*. Yahshua talked about that also.

You have to get the time period **Psalms** is referring to. It's speaking about the same deadly pestilence that Yahshua mentioned in **Mattithyah 24**, which means it's the same time period. This is the time period that brings forth the great earthquake. It's not just any earthquake or a bunch of earthquakes, there's a great earthquake.

● **Psalm 91:4—**

He will cover you with His Feathers, and under His Wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.

His Feathers and Wings are the Shadow. That is, the Tallit like you see on the two messengers on the Ark of the Covenant. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler to hold you firmly.

● **Psalm 91:5-6—**

5 You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.
6 Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday.
7 A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; <u>but it will not come near you</u>.

This is a Prophecy that's going to take place. You have that protection if you turn to Yahweh and stay strong with Yahweh.

● **Psalm 91:8—**

Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked;

Now, **verse 8** is talking about a time of great pestilence, the greatest time of pestilence ever.

● **Psalm 91:9-10—**

9 Because you have made Yahweh your Refuge. *Because you* have made the Most High your House; *The House of Yahweh;*
10 No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.

The United Nations is telling you now that ready or not, the plagues are coming. They're saying these plagues are coming and they're telling you to store food. They just started telling you a few months ago to store food; we told you fifteen, twenty or twenty-five years ago to do it. Notice the following verse again.

● **Psalm 91:10—**

No evil will befall you, <u>nor will any plague come near your dwelling</u>.

Do you see that? No plague will come near your dwelling, which means you're in the Protected Place. It won't get near the Protected Place.

● **Psalm 91:11-13—**

11 For He will give His Malakim charge concerning you, to keep; *protect,* you in all your ways.
12 They will bear You up in their hands, so You will not strike Your foot against a stone.
13 You will tread upon the lion and adder. The young lion and the dragon You will trample under feet.

The dragon is speaking of demons and those who follow Satan; it's compared to **Revelation 12**.

● **Psalm 91:14—**

Yahweh says: Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; *cause you to escape.* I will set you on high, because you know My Name.

You have to love the Word of Yahweh enough to get rid of everything that keeps you from being like Yahweh, which means getting rid of the world and the damnable worldly music that fills and rots your minds and condemns you to death. It means getting rid of the television shows that push sex into your mind to where it takes over your whole body and illegal sex and lust are all you can think of. Get rid of them. Notice the Promise of Yahweh again.

● **Psalm 91:14—**

Yahweh says: Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; *cause you to escape.* I will set you on high, because you know My Name.

He will set you above everything His fingers have made **because you know His Name.**

People have used the Name Yahweh for years. Several assemblies use the Name of Yahweh, but they don't know the Name of Yahweh. His Name is 613 Laws. You don't know Yahweh until you start understanding and keeping those Laws; that's how you know the Name. Being able to pronounce "Yahweh" is not knowing the Name; the Laws are His Name. You know His Name; you learned it at The House of Yahweh.

● **Psalm 91:15-16—**

15 You will call Me, and I will answer you. I will be with you in trouble; I will deliver you, and honor you.

16 With long life I will satisfy you, and I will show you My Salvation;

Consider **Revelation 3**. Remember, he who says he knows Yahweh and doesn't keep His Commandments is a liar; you don't know Him. The people who only use the Name Yahweh don't really know His Name because they don't come to His House where He chooses to place His Name and 613 Laws. The Laws were the blessings given to Abraham.

● **Revelation 3:7-8—**

7 And to the Malak (Priest) of the congregation of The House of Yahweh at Abel, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

8 I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

The Malak is a messenger. He's talking to me; this is written to me personally. The congregation is you of The House of Yahweh; that's speaking to you. You are the congregation, my congregation. Yahweh shows you are my congregation; you're all my children. Praise Yahweh. You will be my children throughout all eternity. We'll all be working together.

The key of David is full authority. **Verse 8** says, "I know your works." He knows what you're doing. That is Yahshua's Testimony to you in Yahweh's House. He says He knows your works; He's fully aware of everyone's works right now. His door is open and He's fully in contact one hundred percent with His House.

Yahshua is the One Who has set this open door to us. Remember, Authority was given to Yahshua by Yahweh Himself to set this open door in front of you. This was the job Yahweh gave to Yahshua in this time period.

Not denying Yahweh's Name means not denying His Laws. The House of Yahweh doesn't deny Yahweh's Laws; we stand up for them. We even call out with the Names Yahshua and Yahweh. We keep Yahweh's Laws; that's how we actually know His Name. We have not denied Yahweh's Name by breaking His Laws.

If you break Yahweh's Laws, you deny Yahshua's Name also and Yahshua said He would deny you to His Father. Yahshua will say, "Get away from Me, you who work iniquity. I don't know you; you're certainly not from My House." All these Scriptures go together and fit together neatly like a puzzle.

● **Revelation 3:9-10—**

9 Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser—who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and <u>they will understand that I loved you</u>.

10 Because you have <u>kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets</u>, which purify you, <u>I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death</u>, the carrying out of the sentence of death, <u>oppression</u>, <u>affliction</u>, <u>wrong</u>, <u>suffering</u>, <u>violence</u>, <u>outrage</u>, <u>and rape</u>, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

The world is going to see that very clearly in the next few months. Yahweh is going to portray to all the world who His House is and He's going to say "Hands off." We'll be protected, which is why we're going to be hated so much in this time period.

Yahweh is going to keep you from that hour of temptation that is coming upon all the world to make an example out of; that's what the word **test** in **verse 10** means. It's putting their ideology on trial for all the universe to see. The word **test** means to put their way on exhibit so all can see what their way brings. Yahweh is going to put their way of life to the test or on exhibit for all the universe to see.

In **Deuteronomy 30,** Yahweh says He calls heaven and earth to witness that He has set before us life and death, blessings and curses. The world has chosen death and cursings. The members of The House of Yahweh are the only ones on earth at this time whom Yahweh has brought out of this world to choose life and blessings. The blessings are brought through His Laws.

Yahweh says He will keep His House from that time (hour) when the world brings themselves down. Yahweh's People won't suffer because He's going to protect them from that hour or that time. That word translated **hour** in the *King James Version* actually means *time*. We're in that time now. Yahweh will keep His House from that hour or that time period, which is the last part of the 3½ years.

Repent And Start Keeping Yahweh's Laws!

All of you preachers have got to know that you are lost, unless you repent and start keeping Yahweh's Laws. You can't read the Savior's Words and not know this. Yahweh is speaking to you in:

● **Isayah 24:1-6—**

1 Before Yahweh's *very* eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

2 And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

3 The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for it has come to pass that this Judgment has been pronounced.

4 The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.

5 The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

6 Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

The Savior is speaking to you in:

● **Mattithyah 7:15-23—**

15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thorns, or figs from thistles?

17 Likewise, every Righteous tree brings forth Righteous fruit; but a tree of evil brings forth fruit of iniquity.

18 A Righteous tree cannot bring forth fruit of iniquity, nor *can* a tree of evil bring forth fruits of Righteousness.

19 Every tree which does not bring forth Righteous fruit is cut down, and cast into the fire.

20 Therefore, by their fruits you will know them.

21 Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher! will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh, but *only* he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.

22 Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?

23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; *you who break the Law of Yahweh!*

You Pope, world leaders, governing officials, preachers and all religious leaders are now leading your flocks into the prophesied destruction. It's not years down the road. It's here now. Yahweh has all the details in His Prophecies for this time period.

You need to repent first of ever breaking Yahweh's Laws, then you need to tell your congregations to repent. You could be one of those who will be protected with The House of Yahweh in this time period.

The Warning Is Now! You Need To Repent Now!

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

The plagues and nuclear war are on the way. The religions are bringing these plagues and wars upon themselves. You need to turn in repentance and conversion now.

There is no Power but that of Yahweh. There is no Salvation except that of Yahweh.

The world's religions will not repent of breaking Yahweh's Laws, but you can. Salvation is offered to those who do repent, as the Savior shows in the following Scriptures.

● **Revelation 22:12-16—**

12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Law.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

Yahweh is calling out people and making Righteous those who will heed His Call, repent and convert to keeping His Righteous Laws. He is adding to His House just as He did in the days of the Prophets, Apostles, Yahchanan and Yahshua. The number of Saints is growing.

Notice what is prophesied for this present time.

● **Revelation 18:1-5—**

1 And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying:

Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.
3 For all nations have drunk of the cup of her destruction *because* of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.
4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues,
5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and Yahweh has remembered her transgressions against His Laws!

Prophecy does not show that this religion, as a whole, will repent of sinning. Repentance is what must take place for anyone to have Salvation.

Now notice the time period of the Apostles and the Savior and what they taught.

- **Mattithyah 4:17—**
  From that time Yahshua began to preach, and to say: Repent, for the Kingdom of Yahweh is at hand!
- **Yahchanan Mark 1:15—**
  And saying; The time has been fulfilled, and the Kingdom of Yahweh is at hand! Repent, and believe the Message!
- **Acts 3:19—**
  Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out; that times of refreshing may come from the presence of Yahweh;
- **Revelation 3:19—**
  As many as I love, I prove and chasten. Be zealous, therefore, and repent.
- **Revelation 21:7—**
  He who overcomes will inherit all things and I will be his Father, and he will be My son.

The requirements for Salvation are the same as they were in the beginning. The religions that Yahweh called false and the Savior called blind leaders of the blind, neither of which will enter Yahweh's Kingdom, have deceived mankind into believing they can continue to sin and still have Salvation. But notice what the Savior says to those who teach and believe this deception.

- **Mattithyah 7:15, 21-23—**
  15 Beware of false prophets who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
  21 Not everyone who says to Me; Teacher! Teacher! will enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh, but *only* he who does the Will of My Father Who is in heaven.
  22 Many will say to Me in that day; Teacher! Teacher! Have we not prophesied in Your Name, and cast out demons in Your Name, and in Your Name performed many wonderful works?
  23 But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity; *you who break the Laws of Yahweh!*

The only way to Salvation is to repent of breaking Yahweh's Laws so that the sacrifice of Yahshua, the Lamb, will blot out your past sins. You cannot turn back to sin; otherwise, your sins will be upon your own head and your end will be worse than your beginning.

- **Yahchanan 5:14—**
  Afterward, Yahshua found him in the sacred precincts *of The House of Yahweh,* and said to him: Behold, you are healed. Sin no more, or a worse thing will come upon you.

This verse shows two things. First, we cause curses to come upon ourselves when we break Yahweh's Laws. Second, the Laws were never done away with, except by the religions that have led you away from the Laws of Yahweh, which prevent the curses from coming upon you.

Read the Inspired Words of the Apostle Kepha in your own Scriptures. Righteousness is keeping the Holy Commandments or Laws of Yahweh.

- **II Kepha 2:20-22—**
  20 Now if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the Knowledge of Yahweh and the Savior Yahshua Messiah, they are again entangled in them, and overcome *by them,* the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.
  21 For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of Righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the Holy Laws delivered to them.
  22 There has befallen them the thing spoken of in the true proverb: A dog returns to his own vomit, and: A sow is washed, only to wallow again in the mire.

Read those verses again. Do they sound like the Apostles thought Yahweh's Laws were done away with? Now notice just the opposite.

- **Deuteronomy 6:1,7,25—**
  1 Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which Yahweh your Father has commanded me to teach you: so that you may observe them in the land you are crossing over to possess;
  7 And you must teach them diligently to your children, and talk about them when you sit in your house, and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up.
  25 And it will be our Righteousness, if we observe to do all of these Laws before Yahweh our Father, as He has commanded us.
- **I Yahchanan 3:4—**
  Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.
- **I Yahchanan 2:4—**
  He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Law, is a liar, and the Truth is not in him.
- **I Yahchanan 3:7-8—**
  7 Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.
  8 He who commits sin is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of Yahweh was manifested; that He might destroy the works of the devil.
- **Revelation 22:7,12—**
  7 Behold, I come quickly! Blessed *is* he who keeps the sayings of the Prophecy of this Book.
  12 And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward *is* with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.

● **Isayah 40:10—**

Behold, Yahweh the Father will come; He comes in Strength, and His arm will rule for Him; behold, His Reward *is* with Him, and His Work before Him.

● **Yeremyah 17:10—**

I, Yahweh, search the heart, I test the mind, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

● **Revelation 22:13-16—**

13 I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

14 Blessed *are* those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the City.

15 For outside *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone *who professes* to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.

16 I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of Yahweh. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the Bright and Morning Star.

Many Will Repent

● **Revelation 7:9-17—**

9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; *taught to keep Yahweh's Feasts,* in their hands;

10 And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father Who sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb!

11 And all the Malakim stood surrounding the Throne, the Priests, and the four living creatures; and fell before the Throne on their faces, and worshiped Yahweh,

12 Saying: HalleluYahweh! Blessing, and Glory, and Wisdom, and Thanksgiving, and Honor, and Power, and Might, *belong* to our Father forever and ever! HalleluYahweh!

13 And one of the Priests asked, saying to me: Who are these who are arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?

14 And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation, who have truly purified themselves by forsaking God (El) and those who worship God (El), and who have repented from their murders (bloodshed, war).

15 Therefore, they *stand* before Yahweh at Abel, and serve Him day and night in His House. And He Who sits in Judgment at Abel will dwell among them.

16 They will hunger no more, neither thirst anymore; neither will the sun strike them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb Who is among them at Abel will feed them, and will lead them to living fountains of waters. And Yahweh will wipe away all tears from their eyes.

You can be one of those spoken of in these Scriptures if you will believe and start practicing keeping Yahweh's Laws.

● **Isayah 59:1-2—**

1 Behold, Yahweh's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His ear heavy, that it cannot hear.

2 But your *own* iniquities have separated you from your Father; and your *own* sins have *caused Him* to hide *His* Face from you, so He will not listen.

● **Isayah 58:13-14—**

13 If you turn away your foot from *breaking* the Sabbath: *from* doing your pleasure; *your own business, your own pleasure,* on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the Holy *Day* of Yahweh honorable, and will honor Him *by* not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation:

14 Then you will find your joy in Yahweh; and I will cause you to ride on the high places of the earth, and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father–for the Mouth of Yahweh has spoken *it*.

The religions say they believe; yet, they continue to break Yahweh's Laws. They will not enter His Rest as we are shown clearly by the Inspired Apostles. Even though they say they believe, they prove they don't by refusing to obey. The Apostle Shaul makes this perfectly clear in the following Scriptures.

● **Hebrews 4:1-4, 8-11—**

1 Therefore, since a promise of entering His Rest remains, let us fear so that none of you should come short of it.

2 For this Message was preached to us, as well as to them; but the Word which they heard did not benefit them, because they did not share in the Faith of those who obeyed–

3 However, we who have believed do enter that Rest, as He has said: So I vowed in My Judgment; They will not enter into My Rest, although the works were finished from the foundation of the world,

4 For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh *Day,* in this way: And Yahweh rested the Seventh Day from all His Works.

8 Now Yahshua caused them to rest in obedience to the Law, spoken of by Yahweh in a day previously.

9 Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of Yahweh,

10 For he who has entered into His Rest has also ceased from his own works, as Yahweh *did* from His.

11 Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief.

Notice Yahweh's Message here:

Verse 2: They did not believe the Message.

Verse 3: Those who believed, obeyed and entered Yahweh's Rest.

Verse 4: We rest on the Seventh Day, not the first day or the sixth day, but the Seventh Day Sabbath as Yahweh did.

Verse 9: The Seventh Day Sabbath remains.

Verse 10: Cease from your own work on the Seventh Day as Yahweh did.

Verse 11: If anyone does not, it is because of unbelief or disobedience.

Two Billion People To Come Out Of Great Tribulation

The Plan of Yahweh, to build a loyal Family, is first shown in the Book of **Genesis**. The Hebrew word translated **Genesis** means *in the beginning*. This was not the beginning of the Plan, but the beginning of putting it into action. The Plan was not just to make man, but to make mankind in the Image and Likeness of Yahweh. Yahweh's Character, His Attributes, are shown in *The Book of Yahweh*, Book One and Two, referred to as the Bible.

Yahweh's Way is Perfect. The Inspired Scriptures show Yahweh has chosen the most Perfect Way of living. Even common sense should tell you that Yahweh's Laws are the best way for everyone to live. He has given His Perfect Way to mankind in 613 Laws with Prophecy to show what would take place when one Law is broken. Yahweh shows us in **Leviticus Chapters 18, 19** and **20** the Laws to keep to avoid defilement to our bodies, land, animals, birds, fish, plants and air. He says because the nations are doing these things, they have defiled their bodies, land, animals, birds, fish, plants and air.

- **Leviticus 18:27,30—**

  27 For all these abominations have the people of the land done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled; *unholy)—*

  30 Therefore you shall keep My Ordinance, and commit none of these customs *that* injure others, which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves with them. I *am* Yahweh your Father.

Your Opportunity

You have the opportunity to attain a position in the Government of Yahweh, the Kingdom of Yahweh in the Renewed World.

- **Revelation 1:5-6—**

  5 And from Yahshua Messiah, the Faithful Witness, *and* the Firstborn from the dead, and the Ruler of <u>future kings of the earth</u>. To Him Who loved us and freed us from our sins *in* His own blood,

  6 And has made us a <u>Kingdom of Priests to Yahweh</u> our Father–to Whom *belongs* Glory and Power forever and ever. HalleluYahweh!

You have the opportunity for Eternal Life in Yahweh's Kingdom. You may attain Salvation by turning to Yahweh with all your heart, and He will hear and give you His Salvation, if today you will hear His Voice and not harden your hearts against Him.

Peace Forever!

The only time in recorded history that man has ever experienced complete peace in an entire nation was under King Solomon. At that time only the nation of Israyl had peace within itself and with its neighboring nations.

Yahweh had, at that time, brought the Children of Israyl out of Egypt and trained them in the 613 Laws under Mosheh. Those who rebelled against those Laws died in the wars which were fought from the time of Yahshua ben Nun up through the reign of King David. Those left alive were fully trained in the practice of Yahweh's 613 Laws. King Solomon, a Righteous king, was ordained to reign over them.

Solomon and all the Priests of Israyl were obedient to Yahweh's Laws for a certain time period. They taught and led the nation of Israyl in the 613 Laws of Yahweh.

The same Government and Laws that led Israyl to peace in Solomon's day, will be used to bring peace to the earth in the soon-coming Kingdom under Yahshua the prophesied Savior. This time, though, it will not be just for a certain time but forever.

- **Isayah 9:6-7—**

  6 For unto us a Child is born, unto us <u>a Son is given; and the Government will be upon His shoulders</u>. And His Name will be called the Wonder of the Counselor, the Judge established by the Mighty Everlasting Father—the Prince of Peace.

  7 <u>Of the increase of *His* Government and Peace *there will be* no end; upon the Throne of David and over His Kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with Judgment and with Justice from that time and forever after</u>. The Zeal of Yahweh of Hosts will perform this.

As Melchizedek was a King of Peace and Righteousness, so is the prophesied Savior to be King of kings and Ruler of rulers. He will rule over Yahweh's Kingdom. His Kingdom will be the Kingdom of Yahweh established according to Yahweh's guiding 613 Laws. This then, is the prophesied coming Kingdom.

The Prophet Daniyl was also inspired to write that this Government would stand forever.

- **Daniyl 2:44—**

  And in the days of these kings, <u>Yahweh in heaven will appoint a Kingdom *of Priests* which will never be destroyed</u>, nor will the Kingdom be left to another people; *but* it will break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms; and <u>it will stand forever</u>.

- **Daniyl 7:18—**

  But <u>the Saints of Yahweh</u> will receive the kingdoms, and <u>will possess the kingdoms forever; yes, forever and ever</u>.

Ruled forever with these 613 Laws of Peace, this Kingdom will experience peace forever. With Yahweh's Judgments ruling the earth everyone will have full abundant life. There will be no fear of death, no stealing nor trespassing. Wars will become

only a memory of what the breaking of Yahweh's Laws once brought to the earth and the universe.

The only Secret Place or Protected Place is The House of Yahweh in Abilene, Texas. Seek Yahweh while He may be found by following the instructions brought forth from His House. His House will guide you to peace and safety from the horrors coming upon the world over the next few months.

Yahweh offers protection for those who repent of breaking His Laws and want to become a part of His Work in these Last Days. **The only prophesied place of protection** on earth is The House of Yahweh at Abelin, Texas. The House of Yahweh awaits your call.

For everyone who's reading my words, now, remember that the world's governments are going to pass away along with all their lusts. Those who keep the Laws of Yahweh will abide forever for they will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty Heavenly Father. They will be protected from the wars, sicknesses, diseases and deaths that will soon come upon all the world.

The End is here, and it is time to begin training to serve in Yahweh's Great Kingdom. You must remember the following:

● **Psalm 91:1-8—**

1 He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High *at* Abel will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty.
2 We say to Yahweh: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! *You are* our Father! In You we trust!
3 Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; *deadly,* pestilence.
4 He will cover you with His Feathers, and under His Wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.
5 You will not be afraid of the terror of night, nor of the arrow that flies by day.
6 Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness, nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday.
7 A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand; but *at* Abel it will not come near you.
8 Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked.

This is the same time period the Prophet Daniyl spoke of in:

● **Daniyl 12:1-2—**

1 And at that time will come that Great, Perfect Government based upon Perfect Laws, that will save the children of Your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that time. And at that time your people will be saved, everyone who will be found written in the Book *of life.*
2 And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake; some to Everlasting Life, and some to shame *and* everlasting contempt.

Daniyl says it's the Greatest Tribulation—the same words Yahshua used in:

● **Mattithyah 24:21-22, 29—**

21 For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time—no, nor ever will be.
22 And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.
29 Immediately, *but* after the *Great* Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

The Savior included our job in this chapter saying:

● **Mattithyah 24:14—**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations; and then The End will come.

The Prophet Daniyl was also inspired to write about you and me in:

● **Daniyl 12:3—**

And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens; and those who turn many to Righteousness, as the stars forever and ever.

The Hebrew word translated **shine** is **zahar** as is shown in *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* and *Genesis Hebrew-Chaldee Lexicon* means:

2094. זָהַר **zâhar**, *zaw-har';* a prim. root; to *gleam;* fig. to enlighten (by caution):—warn {18x}, admonish {2x}, teach {1x}, shine {1x}. See: TWOT—531, 532; BDB—263d, 264a, 1091a.

2094 †[זְהַר] **vb. Pe.** *Pt. pass.* pl. זְהִירִין Ezr 4[22] be *warned* (𝔗 Syr., cf. BH II. [זָהַר] **Hiph.** *warn*).

זָהַר, זֹהַר; NH in deriv.; v. also sub II. זהר)— **Hiph.** intrans. (late) *send out light, shine,* fig. of everlasting glory of teachers of righteousness:

†II. [זְהַר] **vb.** only **Hiph., Niph.** (NH Hiph., *admonish,* cf. Aram. זְהַר (Aph. Pa. etc.), זֹהַר (Ar. زَهَرَ VIII. *take care of, be mindful of* is perh. Aram. loan-word, so TA cf. Lane).— Most identify with I. זהר = *give light, enlighten, instruct, admonish;* this possible, but not cer-

These words were written for The House of Yahweh in these Last Days—we who turn people to Righteousness, we who turn people to keeping Yahweh's Laws.

The first part of **Daniyl 12:3** correctly reads, "and they who make wise…" This verse means that the teachers, who make others wise in the Laws, Statutes and Judgments of Yahweh, will receive Everlasting Glory and Honor for their part in these Last Days Work.

It's a very challenging time and a very fearful

time, but if you remember **Psalm 91** and believe Yahweh and all that the Prophets have spoken, your Reward will be endless.

The main thing that we must all keep our minds upon is the Work that Yahweh sets before us. Yahweh will protect us all for the purpose of finishing this Work. Yahweh has set Yahshua our High Priest over us, in this time period, for the purpose of finishing the Plan of Yahweh and receiving the Great Power to extend this same Work to the universe. We are in the last time period spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet.

● **Daniyl 12:4-7—**

4 But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and Knowledge will be increased.

5 Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of death; *one who was alive,* and the other on the other side of death; *one who was dead.*

6 And *one* said to the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching: How long *will it be to* the end of these wonders?

7 Then I heard the Man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: *It will be* for a time, times, and a half, when *Yahweh* will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People, all these *things* will be finished.

Compare the Book of **Daniyl** with the following Scripture:

● **Revelation 3:7-12—**

7 And to the Priests of the congregation of The House of Yahweh at Abel, write: These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is true, He Who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens:

8 I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word, and have not denied My Name.

9 Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser–who preach themselves to be those who worship Yahweh, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you.

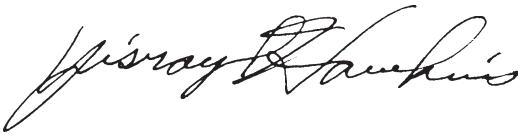
10 Because you have kept My Laws and the Words of My Prophets, which purify you, I also will protect you from the time of the sentence of death, the carrying out of the sentence of death, oppression, affliction, wrong, suffering, violence, outrage, and rape, which will come upon all the world, to test; *prove a point to,* those who dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly! Hold fast that which you have, that no man take your crown.

12 He who overcomes, I will make a Pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it. And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the Name of Yahweh Shammah which comes down out of heaven from My Father; for the Name of Yahweh shall surely be restored at Abel.

Keep your mind on the goal Yahweh has set for us. Let nothing and no one cause you to doubt. Our Rewards are only months away.

HalleluYahweh! May Yahweh bless your understanding.



Yisrayl Hawkins
Pastor and Overseer
The House of Yahweh

Timeline Of The Seven Year Agreement:

December 2, 1980
Dedication of Last Days' First Mobile Sanctuary.

February 20, 1981
First newsletter published called *World News And Bible Prophecy Messenger.* Mattithyah 24:14 Y. Mark 13:10.

July 21, 1981
The House of Yahweh granted official charter from the state of Texas.

December 21, 1981
Dedication of Last Days' First Permanent Sanctuary by the Two Witnesses. Isayah 48:13.

March 16, 1982
Buffalo Bill Hawkins legally changed his name to Yisrayl Bill Hawkins. Isayah 44:5.

February 4, 1983
The House of Yahweh recognized by the IRS, officially established, according to Isayah 2:2 and Micahyah 4:1.

October, 1983
First issue of the Prophetic Word magazine printed on the HOY's own printing press. Yeremyah 23:36.

January, 1991
Operation Desert Storm, The First Gulf War. US led coalition drove Iraqi forces out of Kuwait.

March 22, 1991
Death of the Witness Yaaqob. Isayah 43:28.

October, 1991
Dedication of the 44 acre Feast grounds to Yahweh.

September 10, 1993
Shimon Peres promised to internationalize Jerusalem, granting the UN political control of the Old City and the Vatican control of the holy sites. Revelation 11:2.

September 13, 1993
7 year Oslo Agreement signed by Bill Clinton, Yitzhak Rabin and Yassir Arafat on White House lawn. Daniyl 9:27.

October 13, 1993
7 year Oslo Agreement goes into action. Daniyl 9:27.

July 16, 1994
War in Heaven started. Comet Shoemaker-Levy struck Jupiter for six straight days. Revelation 12:7. Satan's true identity revealed. Isayah 47:1-3.

August, 1995
Yahweh's people began to take on the name of the Priest.

September, 1995
First vows are made binding Yahweh's people to His House forever. Exodus 21:5-6.

November 4, 1995
Prime Minister of Israel Yitzhak Rabin is assassinated, as prophesied in the hidden codes.

March 10, 1997
The Work of Yahweh started in the nation of Israel. Yisrayl Hawkins held press conference in Tel Aviv, Israel detailing the plans to rebuild the Temple, according to Yechetzqyah's Prophecy. It is also Mr. Hawkins' first visit to the Knesset. Isayah 58:1.

April, 1997
Satan cast to earth in the midst of Tribulation (Revelation 12:7-9). Comet Hale-Bopp made closest approach to earth on this date. This marked the start of the ten years given to Satan by the court of heaven to bring peace, as told to the Pope in 1988. Revelation 12:12.

April 13, 1997
Benjamin Netanyahu stopped the 7 year Oslo Agreement. Daniyl 9:27, Daniyl 12:7.

1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 | 1991 | 1993 | 1994 | 1995 | 1996 | 1997

The First 3½ Years

Events Relating To The Missing Week

March 23, 1998
Yisrayl Hawkins' first visit to Abilene (Ibillin), Israel.

October 98
Summit and agreement between Israel and the Palestinian Authority at Wye Mills, MD after plan had been stopped for 19 months.

November 8, 1998
Yisrayl Hawkins met at Knesset, Jerusalem, Israel witnessing to members of Knesset about the 7 year plan and The Peaceful Solution. Revelation 10:11

November 11, 1998
Yisrayl Hawkins meets with Shimon Perez in Jerusalem, Israel. Revelation 12:8.

November 99
Yisrayl Hawkins met with mayor of Jerusalem, Ehud Olmert; Met with Akroma Sabri, Mufti of the Wakf on the Temple mount; Met with Ahmed Qureia, one of the architects of the Oslo Agreement and future Prime Minister of the Palestinian Authority; met with many Knesset members, including Dalia Rabin-Pilosof, daughter of Yitzhak Rabin; held lecture in Tel Aviv attended by media and the public. Revelation 10:11.

May, 2000
Yahweh's House begins cleansing through confessions. Leviticus 5:5.

May 22-May 26, 2000
Yisrayl Hawkins witnesses to political leaders of all nations at the United Nations Millenium Forum in New York City. Mattithyah 24:14.

June, 2000
Yisrayl Hawkins met with mayor of Gaza City; Gave lecture at Kibbutz in the Golan Heights; Gave lecture to teacher's group in Haifa. Revelation 12:8.

August 28-31, 2000
Yisrayl Hawkins witnesses to religious leaders of all nations at the United Nations Millenium Forum in New York City. Revelation 10:11. Isayah 58:1. Revelation 12:8.

February 23-25, 2001
Last Days' Witness covened Third Global Conference On Peace in Abilene, Texas. Revelation 12:8, Mattithyah 24:14.

Yisrayl Hawkins warned Yahweh's people about STD epidemics. Mattithyah 24:7.

August 14-17, 2001
Yisrayl Hawkins met with officials in Yerevan, Armenia regarding The Peaceful Solution. Revelation 10:11

July 16-17, 2002
Yisrayl Hawkins spoke to the UN in Rome. Revelation 12:8.

March, 2003
Yahweh's House began the separation process between men and women. Exodus 20:17.

March 29, 2004
Yisrayl Hawkins and 24 Elders sprinkled with the ashes of the Red Heifer. Numbers 19.

April 13, 2004
US President George W. Bush and Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon launch the plan to restart Oslo. Daniyl 9:27. Daniyl 12:7.

June 10, 2004
G-8 calls upon Quartet to boost efforts in Middle East.

July, 2004
Jewish settlements began to evacuate.

July 6, 2004
Talks resumed between Vatican and Israel over the 1993 Fundamental Agreement.

September 29, 2004
14th of Tishri Sealing of Yahweh's Saints. Revelation 7:3. Daniyl 12:10.

September 9, 2006
Release of the four messengers. Revelation 9:14

September 12, 2006
Conception of the nuclear baby.

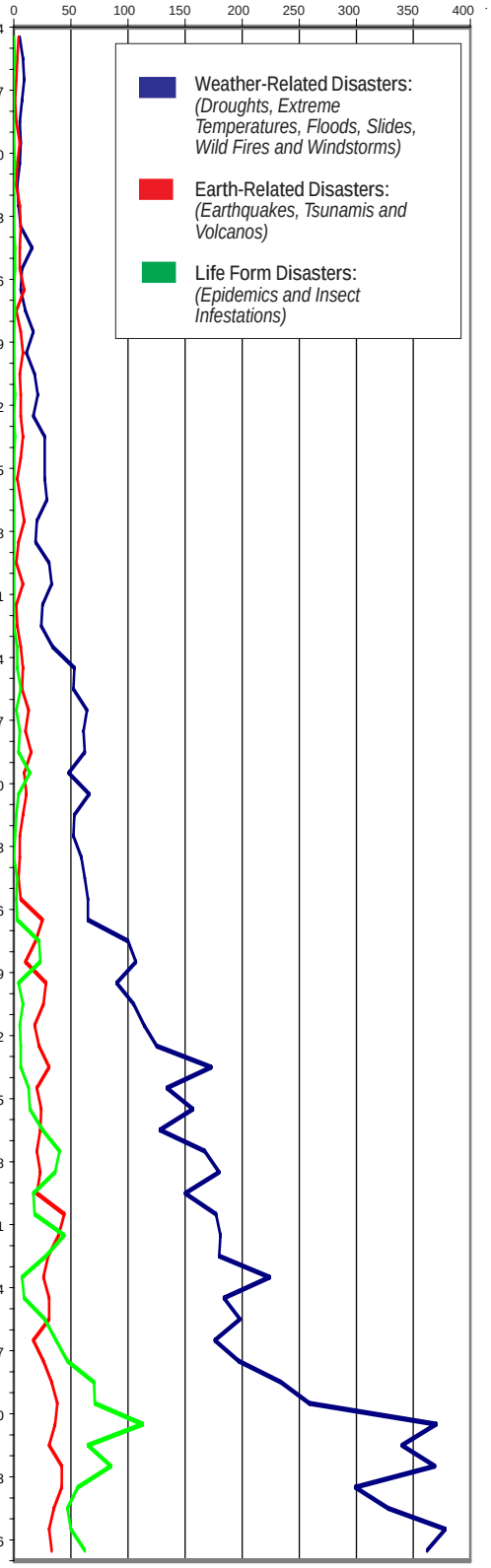
June, 2007
Birth of the nuclear baby.

July, 2007
Hillel's 10 years end.

October, 2007
Sun darkened.

1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 | 2007

In The Midst — The Last 3½ Years

As The Work Of Yahweh Grew, Satan Increased Her Energy To Try To Destroy Mankind

- Birth of Last Day's Witness Buffalo Bill Hawkins 1934
- Bill Hawkins graduated from college 1952
- The first radio programs by the Two Witnesses were broadcast 1961
- Yahweh started stirring His House to be established, Bill Hawkins comes to Abilene 1967
- Name of Yahweh's Work, The House of Yahweh, Rediscovered 1973
- Last Days' Witness Bill Hawkins quits police department 1979
- Dedication of first House of Yahweh in a mobile Sanctuary .....
- First newsletter published; HOY granted Charter in Texas; Dedication of first permanent Sanctuary ..
- Last Days' Prophecy fulfilled-Isayah 44:5; Buffalo Bill Hawkins legally changed name to Yisrayl Bill Hawkins . 1982
- Last Days' House Of Yahweh officially established in US; .....
  First issue of *The Prophetic Word* printed on HOY printing presses
- Last Days' Prophecy fulfilled—Isayah 43:28; Witness Yaaqob dies; Dedication of 44 acres to Yahweh .. 1991
- 7-Year Oslo Accord starts; Peres promises to internationalize Jerusalem, grants UN political control .....
- War In Heaven begins with Shoemaker-Levy Comet 1994
- People start taking on name of the Priest; First Vows made binding people to Yahweh; Rabin assassinated ..
- Pottery bearing inscription "House of Yahweh" found .....
- Work starts in Israel; Satan cast to earth; Netanyahu stops 7-Year Oslo Accord 1997
- Yisrayl Hawkins visits Abilene, Israyl for first time .....
- UN World Peace Summit, NY; Millennium World Peace Conf; Int'l Peace Conference, Ottawa 2000
- 3rd Global Conference On Peace in Abilene, TX; UN Millennium Forum; Confessions start at HOY ..
- Yisrayl Hawkins speaks to UN in Rome .....
- Separation process begins between men and women 2003
- Ashes of red heifer sprinkled for first time; Oslo Accord restarted .....
- Four Messengers of the Nations set loose; 9/12 Nuclear Baby conceived .....
- Hillel's 10-year period ends 2006
- Sun darkened .....